Soule-
Misc.

ZIP 29758

THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL REGISTER

1970

VOLUME CXXIV

PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY
101 NEWBURY STREET, BOSTON

1970

THE SOULE FAMILY

By JOHN EDWARD SOULE, Colonel USA Retired, M.S., of Washington, D.C.

In 580 A. D. and again in 587 A. D., the Vascones came over the rugged Pyrenees bringing the Basque language and culture into what is now southern France. The four Basque provinces in Spain have maintained their identity and governmental autonomy. One of the three smaller provinces to the north was called Zhiberoa by the Basques but the "Land of Soule" by the French. A secluded mountain valley averaging about eight or ten miles wide and not much over thirty miles long, it seems probable that the old French 'sol' or 'sole,' meaning a lonely place, contributed to the present name. We suspect, but cannot prove, that the family surname really started in that picturesque valley. Certainly, the name is far from uncommon in France to-day, and, some eight or ten French immigrants are known to have brought it to this country.

Percy Hide Reaney in his *A Dictionary of British Surnames* (1958) identifies, under SOLE, SOLES, SOAL and SOALL, a number of 13th Century residents as bearing names of old French origin. Concurrently, about the same number are attributed to the old English 'sol' meaning "mud, wallowing place for animals, pool". In fact, there was an early town in Kent named Soles. In Reaney's later book *The Origin of English Surnames* (1967) he writes (p. 68) "No full account can yet be given of the place of origin beyond the sea of the countless men who appear in medieval England with surnames undoubtedly foreign." Again (p. 352) he says "Sole, from atte Sole 'dweller by the pool' is common in Kent and found also in Surrey and Sussex". Consequently, our mild conviction that the name is of French origin must be tempered by the realization that the old English toponym must be recognized as a distinct possibility.

Spelling of the family name is closely related to its origin. In 1909 the U. S. Bureau of the Census published an informative book entitled *A Century of Population Growth (1790-1900)*. On p. 262 are listed SOULE, SOAL, SOALE, SOLDS, SOLE, SOLES, SOLL, SOUL, SOULS and SOWLE as variants in the spelling of the family name found in the various census returns. Our own research has indicated that Soules, Sowl, Sowls and Sowles are the more common. Consistency is not compatible with known facts. We have traced families for several generations with the help of a particular spelling variant then find a change—usually a reversion to the basic SOULE.

The first but by no means the only member of the family to migrate to America was one George Soule. Despite numerous and conflicting allegations, we are not satisfied that the date and place of his birth or the names of his parents have been established. Hopefully, research now being conducted in England will resolve this question. There is ample evidence that he was born in England, probably between 1590 and 1600—say about 1597. Dr. Charles Edward Banks, the late authority on the subject writes in his *English*

Ancestry and Homes of the Pilgrim Fathers (1929) (p. 80) that George Soule is "tentatively identified as the son of John Soule of Eckington, Worcester, and probably kinsman to Robert Soule, a wealthy London salter, who died in 1590, a native of Eckington". Unfortunately, subsequent authors citing Banks as their authority have carefully omitted those key words—"tentatively" and "probably"!

This George Soule joined, probably in London, a company of adventurers off to the New World. His status was "an indentured servant" or employee under contract for his passage money to the more affluent Edward Winslow. The nucleus of that company was a group of strong willed non-conformist or separatist Pilgrim families who had expatriated themselves to Holland in 1608 for religious reasons. Planning a mass migration to America, the Pilgrims sailed from Holland 22 Jul 1620 in the small *Speedwell* for a rendezvous at Southampton, England with the larger *Mayflower* and the diverse additions to their company destined to share future hardships. George Soule certainly was aboard either *Speedwell* or *Mayflower* on the first false start from Southampton on 5 Aug. 1620 and again on the second from Dartmouth a few weeks later. With abandonment of *Speedwell* at Plymouth he must have been aboard over-crowded *Mayflower* when she finally sailed 6 Sep 1620 and when she arrived inside Cape Cod 11 Nov 1620 after her stormy and historic voyage. George Soule had certainly reached his maturity otherwise he would not have been the 35th of the 41 men who signed the famed "Mayflower Compact."

The original New Plymouth Colony Records, William Bradford's *Of Plymouth Plantation 1620-1647* (we prefer Samuel Eliot Morison's edition of 1952 for its readability), Plymouth Registry of Deeds, Plymouth Registry of Probate, Bristol County Registry of Deeds, Plymouth Town Records, Duxbury Town Records and other authoritative sources provide sufficient evidence upon which to base a comprehensive sketch of George Soule's life in New England. Unlike some of his colleagues, he never returned to his homeland. However, for the purpose of this article, suffice to say that he became a relatively well-to-do leader, business man and office-holder in Plymouth Colony. As early as July 1627 George Soule was one of a group of fifty-eight "Purchasers or Old Comers" who assumed Plymouth Colony's debt to "The Adventurers", the promoters and capitalists who financed the voyage of the *Mayflower* and other early ventures and expenses of the colony. In return, his group received profitable trading concessions in Maine, at Cape Ann, on Buzzards Bay and subsequently on the Connecticut River. He was also an extensive land owner and an original proprietor of Duxbury (then spelled Ducksborrow) where he moved in 1637, Middleborough, Dartmouth and Marshfield as well as Plymouth. He died at Duxbury about January 1679/80 because the inventory of his estate was taken 22 Jan 1679 (o.s. which was 1 Feb 1680 n.s.). His wife was Mary Bucket (undoubtedly a variant of Beckett) who arrived at Plymouth on 31 Jul 1623 in the *Anne*, but the date of their marriage has not been found. However, George received a "land lot for building" late in 1623 in-

dicating that he was at least considering marriage if not already married. George's family included wife Mary and son Zachariah on 22 May 1627 when their names were listed in the division of cattle. Mary died at Duxbury in 1676.

Their children, all born at Plymouth except for the two youngest ones who were undoubtedly born at Duxbury:

i. ZACHARIAH[2] SOULE, b. not earlier than 1624 or later than May 1627; listed in Aug. 1643 as aged 16 to 60 and able to bear arms; ordered 2 Oct. 1650 to surrender a skiff "came on the drift out of Massachusetts Bay"; propounded freeman 8 Jun 1652; admitted Freeman 7 Jun 1653; "surveyor for the heighwayes" 8 Jun 1655; "sworne to the Grand Inquest" 7 Jun 1658; d. before 3 March 1663/4 when wife MARGARET (FORD) SOULE was appointed to administer his estate. C. E. Banks writes in his *The Soule Family of North Yarmouth and Freeport, Maine* (1882), p. 3, that Zachariah "perished in the Canada expedition about 1663, leaving no issue by wife Margaret." There is still no evidence that he had any children.

ii. ELIZABETH, b. say ca. 1627-28; reputed to have died in Woodbridge, Middlesex County, N. J. "after 1700"; mar. probably in Middleboro, Mass., about 1667-68, FRANCIS WALKER, SR. This marriage date is fixed within relatively narrow limits. On 2 July 1667 Elizabeth was "whipt att the post" for committing fornication the second time (*Records of the Colony of New Plymouth*, 4:162). However, on 23 July 1668 her father, George Soule, deeded "unto Francis Walker husband to my daughter "Elizabeth" (Plymouth Colony Deeds, 3:126; see also *May. Desc.*, 27:39). Issue, surname *Walker*; *Francis*[3] *Jr.*, *Mary Isaac* and *Patience*.

iii. PATIENCE, presumed to have been born ca. 1630; d. in Middleboro 11 March 1705/6, having been married there in January 1666 to JOHN HASKELL, SR. Issue, surname *Haskell*; *John*[3] *Jr.*, *Elizabeth*, *William*, *Patience*, *Bethiah*, *Mary*, *Josiah* and *Susanna*.

iv. JOHN, b. ca. 1632; d. probably in Duxbury before 14 Nov. 1707, aged 75 yrs.; mar. (1) in Duxbury, ca. 1654 REBECCA SIMMONS by whom he had: *Rebecca*,[3] *James*, *Sarah*, *Rachel*, *Aaron*, *Benjamin*, *Zachariah*, *Moses* and *John*. Rebecca (Simmons) Soule d. in Duxbury in or about 1674 and John mar. (2) in Duxbury ca. 1678, ESTHER (NASH) SAMPSON by whom he had: *Joseph*, *Josiah*, *Joshua*, *Hannah* or *Susanna*.

v. SUSANNA, b. say ca. 1634 although there is questionable evidence which would place the birth in 1642. Neither the date nor place of her death or that of her marriage to FRANCIS WEST, SR., has been established. Issue, surname *West: Francis*[3] *Jr.*, *Thomas*, *Peter*, *William*, *Richard*, *Clement*, *John*, *Martha*, and *Susanna*.

vi. MARY, b. say ca. 1636; d. probably in Duxbury since her husband JOHN PETERSON, whom she married before 1665, d. there between 29 April 1718 and 26 March 1720 and is buried at Powder Point on the property received from her father. Issue, surname *Peterson: John*[3] *Jr.*, *Joseph*, *Benjamin*, *Martha*, *Jonathan*, *Davis*, *Isaac*, *Mary* and *Rebecca*.

vii. NATHANIEL, b. say ca. 1637; d. in Dartmouth before 12 Oct. 1699; mar. in Dartmouth ca. 1679-80 at the latest, ROSE (ROSAMOND) said to have been a THORN or THORNE. Plymouth Colony records indicate he was contentious: 5 March 1667/8 was convicted of abusing John Holmes "teacher of the Church of Christ att Duxbury"; convicted and fined 3 June 1668 for telling of a "pnisous lye" and again in June 1671 "for telling several lyes"—with his brother George frequently in court against Gyles Slocum and others for trespass, unlawful entry and similar charges with respect to their land in Dartmouth which their father had acquired from the Indians 29 Nov. 1652. Issue: [*I.t.*] *Nathaniel*,[3] *Sylvanus*, *Jacob*, *Mary* and *Miles* (*Myles*).

viii. GEORGE, b. in 1639-40 as he testified 10 April 1673 in the Superior Court

of Newport County, Rhode Island, that he was aged 34; d. in Dartmouth prob. a short time before his inventory was taken 17 May 1704. THE REGISTER, vol. 20, p. 340, October 1866, gives 12 May without fixing the year; mar. prob. in Duxbury in the mid-1660s, DEBORAH (surname unknown) who d. in Dartmouth between 24 Jan. 1708/9 & 1 March 1709/10. Issue: *George,*[8] *William, John, Nathan, Deborah, Mary, Lydia* and *Sarah.*

ix. BENJAMIN, prob. the youngest child, b. say ca. 1641, killed in King Philip's War at Pawtucket, Sunday, 26 March 1676; there is no evidence that he ever married or left issue.

We understand that George Soule's descendants comprise one of the larger Mayflower families—perhaps seventh in number. We know (see above) that there were nine children and 56 grandchildren. These figures are firm; beyond that as yet we venture merely "educated guesses" say about 250 great-grandchildren in the 4th generation and some 850 in the 5th generation. This gives a grand total of nearly 1,200 descendants in the first five generations of the Mayflower's Soule family! These include no less than 212 additional surnames including Brown, Jones and Smith as well as the better known Walker, Haskell, West and Peterson husbands of George Soule's own daughters. The names of 367 "Husbands of Soule Women" appear in the August 1969 issue of *The Mayflower Quarterly.* Fellow researchers engaged in programs of this magnitude will appreciate our reluctance to guarantee 100% accuracy in preliminary information of this nature; also, our reluctance to predict a completion date. A good portion of our frustrating problems arise when some dashing young man came to town, married "the girl" and disappeared with her. Neither can be found again; or, the man is found with another wife—or have we found another man with the same name? From here we are on safer ground and narrate our story with greater confidence, confining ourselves to the Soule surname despite its multiple variants!

We find men bearing the surname Soule represented in every war in which men have fought and died, or lived to receive bounty lands or pensions, and leave an invaluable record of themselves and their families. The same is undoubtedly true of those who carry Soule blood lines but bear other names, but we do not have time to make a systematic search for their records. George Soule, the Mayflower progenitor has received credit for service in the Pequot War of 1637. Connecticut, having declared war on the Pequot Indians on 1 May 1637, requested help from the other colonies. Plymouth's General Court on 7 June voted to send fifty men. Our George was one of the volunteers. According to the official records, when this force was ready to march "They had word to stay; for the enemy was as good as vanquished and there would be no need." King Philip's War to drive all colonists from these shores resulted in the death of George's youngest son Benjamin in battle as noted above. George, Jr., also occupied the fort at Middleboro for about six weeks in 1675. Another Benjamin Soule served six months in an Indian out-break in Maine in 1724-25. Cornelius captained a company of militia during the 1745 siege of Louisbourg. James[5] Soule "died in the army" in 1759 and

Henry[4] Sowle (1721-1804) "gentleman" of Newport served as a member of the Rhode Island Council of War in 1761. On the other side of the coin, James[3] Soule (1659-1744) was America's first known draft dodger. Having been impressed 2 Apr 1690 "for services of their majesties at Canada" and having refused to serve, he was sentenced 9 Oct 1690 by the Council of War at Plymouth to fine and imprisonment. It seems probable that all members of the family serving during America's Colonial Wars were descendants of George Soule of the *Mayflower*.

Surely, every reader recalls the memorable midnight ride of Paul Revere on the 18th of April in '75, the foray and hasty retreat of the British on the 19th—Patriot's Day! Some have read of the frantic gallop southward with the news by veteran postrider Israel Bissel; how he reached New York on the 23rd and Philadelphia on the 25th. Local courier service was so well organized, too, and the reaction of militia units incredibly swift, that the company from Plymouth County actually marched on 19 Apr 1775 with nine men named Soule on their rosters. A tenth, Lieutenant Moses Soule, in command of a company of Minutemen in Colonel John Fellows's regiment, marched from New Marlborough in western Massachusetts on 21 Apr 1775 in response to the alarm and served 17 days before returning. All in all, there were 83 different men carrying the family name into Revolutionary War service. At least one apparently spent the rugged winter of 1777-78 at Valley Forge with General Washington. See Figure No. 1 for the places from which they served. Once again, a majority of these definitely have been identified as descendants of our Mayflower ancestor and we are of the opinion that most of the rest are in the same category although unproven and perhaps unprovable. We must recognize, however, that by this time later immigrants have begun to appear.

The first United States Census gave us the next opportunity to locate members of the family in the first nation-wide inventory. That census was taken in 1790; it included names of heads of families only. The enumerations for several states have been lost although Virgina's has been reconstructed from tax rolls. We find one or more Soule families in every single state for which the census record is available. Details appear in Appendix 1. We suspect the lost enumerations included few if any of the family. Unfortunately for historical accuracy, the 1790 enumeration extended over eighteen months, which resulted in some families being counted twice. We are convinced that some other families were missed in the count.

Untold thousands of hours of painstaking research warrant a few generalized comments on the Soule data in the 1790 Census, hopefully useful to future researchers—nothing certain, nothing guaranteed merely an evaluation of innumerable clues and unexplored hunches: Those Pennsylvanians were of one or more German families; the Marylander was from Pennsylvania—Peter Soles (1740-1820), farmer, horse trader and progenitor of a large family still centered in McKeesport. Over twenty of Peter's descendants served in the Union Army during the Civil War; many moved westward to

Ohio and beyond and became Soale or Soule. The South Carolinians and Virginians remain a real mystery. Most of the New Yorkers descend from George of the Mayflower; practically all the rest almost assuredly from him. Even the North Carolinians live to-day on lands granted their New England ancestors in 1732-1735 and later. Naming names for the interim "Tar Heel" generations gets to be a bit sticky, thanks largely to the well-publicized destruction of courthouse and other records by "The Damn Yankees" as well as accidental fires and human negligence.

Following 1790, the family migrated steadily westward with the advance of the frontier. Indeed, we might claim with some validity that the story of our forefathers is the story of America. We know that at least one Soule family was in Ohio by 1804, another in Indiana about ten years later, and by 1830 several were in Michigan, a couple in Alabama and at least one in Illinois. Literally dozens followed the early gold rush (see the 1850 Census of California). As a group, they were seamen and fishermen, farmers, professional men and trades people. The wanderlust behind these pioneer movements undoubtedly was prompted, in part at least, by the urge to find more, better and cheaper land—even though it meant privation, hardship and all too often, death. Unfortunately for the genealogist, these hardy pioneers left little record of themselves and their families. Of course, interim state census return schedules, sketchy local records, applications, and sometimes the very informative affidavits submitted in support of claims for bounty land and pensions provide a bridge to the past and the evidence needed to splice the newer line to the old.

The story of the family participation in the War of 1812, the officially named "Patriot War" of 1839, the various Indian Wars, the Mexican War of 1846, the Union and the Confederate Armies and the United States Navy is outlined quantitatively and geographically in Appendix I. Wars are always bloody and the casualty lists tragically long. Fourteen Union soldiers named Soule were killed in action during the Civil War—probably there were almost as many Confederates. Forty-two more deaths from wounds and/or disease occurred in the Union Army alone; another twenty had been prisoners of war and twenty-nine sufficiently wounded in action to be hospitalized but lived to tell their experiences. We know also of specific casualties in the Spanish-American War, World War I, World War II, Korea and Vietnam, over-all statistics for these conflicts have not been released. Privates we had, corporals, sergeants, cooks, hospital orderlies who became doctors, lieutenants, captains, majors and colonels—also two outstanding generals:

Pierre Soulé (1801-1870), native of France; lawyer, orator, financier and man of affairs, U. S. Senator (1847-1853), diplomat (Ambassador to Spain), hot-headed expansionist and fomenter of revolutions (Cuba and Nicaraugua) and brigadier general in the Confederate Army.

Robert Homer[9] Soule (1900-1952), native of Wyoming; senior (major general) and much decorated U. S. Army officer and "old Far East hand" (AEF Siberia and Philippines 1918-22, Chinese language student Peking 1929-33, airborne infantryman under MacArthur in the Pacific 1943-45, commander of Japanese

occupation at Sendai 1945-46, Military Attache to China at Nanking 1946-50, infantry commander in Korea 1951-52).

Let us take another look at Appendix I. Study the three right hand columns a bit to obtain a feel for the geographical distribution of the family. We have the mailing addresses of the family association as of January 1970. Just before that is a partial count of the 1880 Census —the latest census open to the public. This count is limited to leads from the "Soundex", or phonetic, index of the heads of families named Soule in its variant spellings where there is a child aged 10 or under, or children aged 10 years or under with a Soule surname when the head of the family bears another name. In abstracting family data thus discovered, all those found with the name Soule, or bearing a close relationship, have been included. The result is considered a representative sample. We find fascination in the way the family was concentrated in the relatively few states of New York, Maine, Massachusetts and Michigan, closely followed by Pennsylvania and Ohio. Equally fascinating is the indicated migration trend. New York and Maine, followed closely by Ohio, lost heavily in the migration of their sons to other states. Michigan, on the other hand, apparently offered a mecca to the migrating Soule. Strangely, of the eastern states, Massachusetts gained a few more than it lost. Except for the expected growth in western states, others show only minor trends of no significance. But what does this mean to the genealogist other than a few clues for further long hours on persistent digging? At the risk of over simplification:

(1) New York's vast Soule population—the largest in all states since about 1800; frequent repetition of common given names; sparse early vital records; relatively few maintained and recorded cemeteries; lack of representation in land deeds and Surrogate (probate) records; a restless, migrating and probably a poorer and less well educated group combine to make this state a "classical chamber of horrors" for family research. Many "hot" trails suddenly cool in "York State"!

(2) Maine and Massachusetts present problems which rarely prove insoluble. The towns in both states mostly kept fair to good records with relatively few losses by fire or other accident. Many are in print. Massachusetts has centralized collection of vital records since 1841; Maine since 1892 with however many earlier records incorporated.

(3) Michigan has centralized their vital records since 1867 although some were lost by fire a few years ago. Counties have early vital records as well as comprehensive land and probate records. Lack of indices and relatively high fees for search and certification present the principal obstacle.

(4) Pennsylvania: Marriage licenses were not issued until about 1883; birth and death records began in 1892; early land and probate records have frequently been found to be missing. All these factors make the going rough in this heavily Soule populated state.

(5) Ohio is a joy! Early census records are fully indexed. County offices have an amazing collection of early records of genealogical importance. Extremely courteous officials give generously of their time and the information from their records. Fees generally are required only for certified copies. It just takes time!

Who was asking why according to our 1880 figures there were so many more people in residence than had been born? Probably the largest component of this imbalance is in Canadian births. During the Revolution, many members of our family adhered to the Tory cause, consequently, when the Patriots won their struggle for inde-

pendence, emigration to Canada seemed quite the thing to do. Westward migration of Maine families was not uncommonly into Canada for even a generation or two before moving on to Michigan. Some families and individuals have been crossing and recrossing that open border in relatively large numbers ever since. Some new Soule immigrants arrived with that spelling—primarily from France—but there were several from Germany and one from Portugal. A number of Sole and Soles came too—mostly from England; some from Germany. There were numerous foreign born wives—Irish girls are by far the most popular; the rest are mostly German or Canadian, although there are some English, French, and Italian. Finally, an amazing number were "born at sea", "in the Pacific" or "overseas" as New England wives accompanied their far reaching seafaring husbands to exotic foreign lands, to Hawaii, and the Carribbean.

Modesty and space limitations preclude presenting a family who is who. However, we do offer the following abbreviated who was who covering the more prominent bearers of the name—arranged in chronological order of birth:

ISAAC[5] SOULE (1732-1808) of Massachusetts; soldier of the American Revolution and rugged individualist voting "Nay" to ratification by Massachusetts of the Federal Constitution at 1788 Boston Convention.

JOSHUA[6] SOULE (1781-1867) of Maine, Ohio & Tennessee; clergyman, founder and long-time presiding bishop of Methodist Episcopal Church, South.

RUFUS[6] SOULE (1785-1867) of Maine; builder of 85 wooden clipper ships which sailed the Seven Seas and helped American supremacy in that type of vessel.

NATHAN[7] SOULE (1790-1860) of New York; soldier (sergeant, War of 1812), U. S. Congressman (22nd Congress 1831-33), and member of New York State Assembly (1837).

GIDEON LANE[7] SOULE (1796-1879) of Maine & New Hampshire; linguist and educator, reputedly "one of the best known and most successful schoolmasters that America ever produced"—at Phillips Exeter Academy over sixty years as student, instructor, professor, principal and principal emeritus.

DR. JOSHUA[7] SOULE (1805-1853) of Maine, Ohio & Indiana; medical practitioner and early birth control advocate and authority, author "Science of Reproduction and Reproductive Control".

CHARLES[7] SOULE (1809-1869) of Maine, Ohio, Missouri, New York & New Jersey; talented and widely recognized artist.

FRANK (BENJAMIN FRANKLIN[7]) SOULE (1810-1882) of Maine, Mississippi, Louisiana & California (with 1849 Gold Rush); historian, author and publisher.

RICHARD[7] SOULE (1812-1877) of Massachusetts; lexicographer and author particularly noted for "A Dictionery of English Synonyms and Synonomous Expressions" repeatedly republished (latest edition Boston 1959, reprinted 1969).

JOHN BABSON LANE[7] SOULE (1815-1891) of Maine, Indiana & Illinois; newspaper editor, college professor and Presbyterian minister. Author of famed 1851 editorial in Terra Haute Express "Go West, Young Man!" subsequently reprinted by Horace Greeley in New York Times and as a consequence widely but erroneously attributed to Greeley.

ENOS CHANDLER[7] SOULE (1820-1894) of Maine; early family genealogist and author (jointly with Dr. Charles Edward Banks) of The Soule Family of North Yarmouth and Freeport, Maine" (1882).

GEORGE[7] SOULE (1823-1867) of Connecticut; Civil War chaplain and Congregational clergyman.

ASA TITUS[7] SOULE (1824-1890) of New York; flambouyant business entrepreneur and world-wide promoter of sports events to publicize "Hop Bitter, the Invalids Best Friend & Hope" (40% alcohol—widely and liberally used by aging tectotallers). His legendary exploits were chronicled in New Yorker magazine (23 Aug 1952); also by Samuel Hopkins Adams in his "Grandfather Stories".

HORACE HOMER[7] SOULE (1827-1908) of Massachusetts; well-to-do importer, cotton dealer and author (under pseudonym "Seneca") of "Canoe and Camp Cooking" and "Hints and Points for Sportsmen".

AUGUSTUS LORD[8] SOULE (1827-1887) of New Hampshire & Massachusetts; lawyer and jurist (Massachusetts Supreme Court).

HOWARD[8] SOULE (1829-1924) of New York; skilled civil engineer with broad experience in railroad and canal construction and design of water supply systems including Syracuse, N. Y.).

SAMUEL WILLARD[8] SOULE (1830-1875) of New York; linguist, inventor and patentee of the prototype of the modern typewriter—now on display in the Smithsonian Institution.

EDWARD ADAMS[8] SOWLES (1831-1905) of Vermont; lawyer, state senator, historian, orator and author.

HARRISON[9] SOULE (1832-1922) of New York & Michigan; captain and major Union Army, long-time (1870-1907) treasurer of the University of Michigan.

GEORGE[9] SOULÉ (1834-1926) of New York, Illinois & Louisiana; author, mathematician, educator (founder and long-time president of still flourishing SOULÉ COLLEGE of New Orleans), lecturer, socialite and Confederate Army officer (lieutenant colonel).

WILLIAM STINSON[8] SOULE (1836-1908) native of Maine; Civil War soldier and famed photographer of Indians of the western plains. His work first appeared in Harper's Weekly (16 Jan. 1869), then Life Magazine (23 Dec. 1966), and now in two current books 'Plains Indian Raiders: The Final Phases of Warfare from the Arkansas to the Red River" by Wilbur Sturtevant Nye (1968) and "Will Soule: Indian Photographer at Fort Sill, 1869-1874" by Belous and Weinstein (1969).

SILAS STILLMAN[8] SOULE (1838-1865) native of Maine; captain in Union Army murdered while performing duty as provost marshal of Denver, hero of historic novel "The Great Betrayal" by Dorothy Gardner and periodic subject of other authors discovering a new theory or sinister plot behind the murder.

CHARLES CARROLL[8] SOULE (1842-1913) of Massachusetts; Union Army officer, merchant, publisher (Boston Book Company), author and early active member of the Society of Mayflower Descendants.

FRANK[8] SOULÉ, JR. (1845-1913) of Mississippi & California; West Pointer (1866), resigning in 1870 to become assistant professor of Mathematics, later also of Astronomy, professor of Civil Engineering and Dean of the College of Engineering at the University of California; also widely known consultant on civil engineering matters.

CAROLINE GRAY[9] SOULE (1855-1920) of Massachusetts; entomologist, ornithologist and author.

ANNAH MAY[10] SOULE (1859-1905) of Michigan; professor of American History and Political Economy, also noted authority on Michigan state boundary lines.

JUSTUS FREELAND[8] SOULE (1862-1939) of Massachusetts & Wyoming: distinguished member of the faculty of the University of Wyoming from its founding in 1881 for over fifty years—as professor of Greek and Latin, football coach, librarian, secretary of the faculty, first Dean of Men, Dean of the College of Liberal Arts and finally vice president of the University.

BERTHA LOUISE[9] SOULE (1863-1956) of Maine; outstanding alumnus of Colby College, last survivor of the Class of 1885, Latin teacher and author—Latin textbooks, biographies of Colby College faculty members and works of poetry.

ANDREW MACNAIRN[10] SOULE (1872-1934) native of Canada; distinguished agriculturist, author and educator (long-time president Georgia State College of Agriculture & Mechanical Arts).

CHARLES CARROLL[9] SOULE, JR. (1883- 1943) of Massachusetts; U. S. Naval Officer and author of *The Blue Jackets Manual* (rev. ed. 1922), *Naval Terms & Definitions* (1923) and *International Law for Naval Officers* (ed. of 1928 & 1936).

WINSOR[9] SOULE (1883-1954) native of New York; famed architect and author of *Spanish Farmhouses and Minor Public Buildings* (1923).

MALCOLM HERMAN[9] SOULE (1896-1951) native of New York; distinguished bacteriologist, author and educator.

HENRI REMI SOULÉ (1903-1966) native of France (Basque); widely praised and honored restaurateur of New York City.

The pronunciation of one's surname appears to be a matter of personal choice. The erudite George Ernest Bowman, a notably accurate and well informed authority on Mayflower family histories, says George[1] Soule of the Mayflower, and his family for many years after his death "made it rhyme with coal, hole, bowl, etc." (*Mayflower Descendant* vol. 14, p. 129-130, July 1912). This pronunciation holds to-day for the majority of the family. However, "Sool" (to rhyme with "cool") is not at all uncommon and many are adopting SOULÉ (with the accent on the last syllable to rhyme with Soo-lay!). This is the way the French pronounce it. The large Pennsylvania Soles *family* seemed to like "Soltz" or something close to that.

G. B. Grenough in his 1840 presidential address to the Royal Geographical Socciety, London, is reputed to have said:

> "Words following words in long succession, however ably selected... can never convey so distinct an idea of the visible forms of the earth as the first glance at a good map... In the extent and variety of its resources, in rapidity of utterance, in the copiousness and completeness of information it communicates, in precision, conciseness, perspicuity in the hold it has upon the memory, in vividness of imagery, in convenience of reference, in portability, in the happy combination of so many and such useful qualities, a map has no rival."

Maps are invaluable to genealogical research. The earliest map found to date (in the Library of Congress) depicting the boundaries of the "Land of Soule" in France is by Sanson of Paris, 1719. To help give our readers a visual feel of the pattern of our own westward migration, an outline map of the United States indicating the states of first enlistment of all members of the family serving in the Union Army 1861-1864 as determined from pension files and military service records in the National Archives, Washington, D. C., is included as appendix II.

This then is the story of one Mayflower family from earliest times to the Year of 1970—as seen by the Family Historian!

Appendix 1
SOULE FAMILY EXPANDS WITH NATION

Notes on chart which follows:

a. Armies only. *b.* All naval service prior to 1900. *c.* Partial excerpt of 1880 census based on "soundex"—a phonetic index of families with children aged 10 years and under. *d.* Mailing list of SOULE KINDRED, the family association, both active and inactive (some deceased). Approximately 50% bear non-Soule names; 40% have Soule names; the remainder to libraries and exchanges. *e.* The 1790 Census returns for Delaware, New Jersey and Georgia have been lost. *f.* The residence of these two soldiers has not been ascertained. They served in units of the Continental Line for which South Carolina and Virginia respectively were responsible. Filler recruits did not necessarily come from the responsible colony. *g.* The 1790 Census for Virginia was also lost but a substitute has been compiled from tax rolls. *h.* Maine was part of Massachusetts through 1819 so the men listed actually came from the latter state. *i.* Called "Dakotah Territory" in the census return. *j.* Actually Washington Territory. *k.* Utah Territory. *l.* Arizona Territory.

Early Mass Marr
974.3
B154
by Bailey

John Hanks & Mary Delano, Jan. 16, 1734-5
Allerton Cushman of Plymton & Allathea Sole, Jan. 30, 1734-5
Samuel Wormwel & Mary Forest, Jan. 27, 1736-7
Isaac Simmons & Elisabeth Sams (?), May 11, 1736-7
Seth Bartlet & Martha Baun, Nov. 23, 1736-7
Experience Holmes of Dartmouth & Hannah Samson of Rochester, Dec. 13, 1737
Caleb Jenney of Dartmouth & Patience Standish, April 6, 1738
Eliakim Willis of Dartmouth & Lydia Fish, July 20, 1738
Jethro Sprague & Patience Bartlett, Dec. 12, 1738
Miles Standish, Jr., of D. & Mehitable Robins of Plymouth, Dec. 13, 1738
Hezekiah Herrington & Hannan Southworth, both of Marshfield, March 1, 1738-9
Nathaniel Simmons & Mercy Simmons, June 12, 1739
Isaac Tinkam of Plymouth & Keziah Wormall, July 20, 1739
William Wilson of Scituate & Hannah Bourne of Marshfield, Nov. 28, 1739
Hezekiah Ripley & Abigail Hunt, Dec. 3, 1739
Eleazer Harlow of D. & Abigail Thomas of Marshfield, March 1739-40
Nathaniel Blackmer of Dartmouth & Rebecca Samson, May 22, 1740
William Tolman of Scituate & Abigail Williamson of Marshfield, June 23, 1740
Jedediah Soule & Tabitha Bishop, Nov. 4, 1741
Samuel Sprague, Jr., & Sarah Oldham, July 8, 1742
Benjamin Howland of Pembroke & Experience Edgerton of Halifax, Feb. 10, 1742-3
Thomas Gullifer & Keturah Samson, Oct. 26, 1743
John Chandler, 3d, & Sarah Weston, Nov. 4, 1743
David Delano & Abigail Chandler, May 28, 1740
Micah Soule & Mercy Southworth, May 31, 1740
Joseph Russel & Abigail Wadsworth, Dec. 31, 1740
Abisha Sole & Abigail Delano, May 14, 1741
Lemuel Delano & Lidia Bartlett, July 7, 1741

Early Mass. Marr. by Bailey
Soule
929.3
B154

1 July 20. 1738 Eliakim Willis of Dartmouth & Lydia Fish of Duxbor°.

2 December 12th 1738 Jethro Sprague & Patience Bartlett both of Duxbor°.

3 Decembr. 17. 1738 Miles Standish junr. of Duxbor°. & Mehitable Robins of Plym°.

4 March 1. 1738-9 Hezekiah Herrington & Hannah Southworth both Marshfield

5 Nathaniel Simmons & Mercy Simmons both of Duxbor° June 12th. 1739

6 Isaac Tinkham of Plym°. & Keziah Wormall Duxbor°. July 26. 1739

[193] 7 William Wilson of Scituate & Hannah Bourne of Marshfield Novr. 28. 1739

8 Decr. 3. 1739. Hezekiah Ripley & Abigail Hunt both of Duxborough

9 1739-40 March Eleazer Harlow of Duxbor°. & Abigail Thomas of Marshfield

10 May 22 1740. Nathll. Blackmer of Dartm°. & Rebecca Samson of Duxbor°. Maried

11 June 23. 1740. William Tolman of Scituate & Abigail Williamson of Marshfield

12 Novr. 4. 1741. Jedediah Soule & Tabitha Bishop both of Duxbor°.

13 July 8. 1742. Samuel Sprague junr. & Sarah Oldham both of Duxbor°.

14. Febry. 10. 1742-3 Benja Howland of Pembrooke & Experience Edgartown of Hallifax

15 Thomas Gullifer & Keturah Samson both of Duxbor°. Octr. 26. 1743.

16 Novr. 4. 1743. John Chandler 3d. & Sarah Weston Both Duxbor°.

The Following Mariages Solemnized by the Revd. Mr. Samuel Veazie viz.

1. May 28. 1740 David Delano & Abigail Chandler both of Duxbor°.

2 May 31. 1740. Micah Soule & Mercy Southworth both of Duxborough

3 Decr. 31. 1740 Joseph Russel & Abigail Wadsworth both Duxbor°.

4 May 14. 1741 Abisha Sole & Abigail Delano both of Duxbor°.

5 July 9. 1741 Lemuel Delano & Lydia Bartlett both Duxbor°.

6 Octr. 8. 1741 Charles Rider of Plym°. & Rebecca Bartlett of Duxborough

7 Novr. 19. 1
Duxbor°.

8 April 20. 1
of Duxbor

9 June 10. 1
of Duxbor

10 Janry. 14. 1
Lowden I

11 March 17. 1
both Duxl

The followir
Samuel B

1. Janry. 21
Plymouth

2. June 13. 1
of Plym°.

3. William C

4. Augt. 3. E

Septr. 5. Wil

6 March 21.
of Plymou

7 David Mor

8 John Jones

9 April 16. 1
of Plym°.

10 June 30. M
Plym°.

11 July 3. Jon

12 May 13. 17
Plym°.

13 19. Ephra

14 March 3. 17

15 14.—Gide
Plymouth

16 July 7. Sil
The above
Attest San

1743 June 7 C
maried by
A true Co

[194] M
Leonard o

Families of the Pilgrims
974.4.5
MASS

Allen & Soule

EDWARD DOTY

Fortieth Signer of the Mayflower Compact

* * * * *

DOTY FAMILY SURNAMES

THREE GENERATIONS

ALLEN (ALLYN)	OAKMAN
BAKER	PRATT
BARROWS	RING
BONNEY	ROUSE
CURTIS	SHAW
DELANO	SHERMAN
DOTY (DOTEN)	STANDISH
HATCH	TURNER
HOLMES	WARREN
LANDERS	WATERMAN
LEWIS	WESTON
LOVELL	WHITE
MORS (MORSE)	WORMALL
MORTON	

EDWARD DOTY

"Edward Doty and Edward Litster, the servants of Mr. Hopkins. Litster, after he was at liberty, went to Virginia, and ther dyed. But Edward Doty by a second wife hath 7 children, and both he and they are living." (Bradford, *History of Plymouth Plantation,* 1912 ed. 2:411)

Edward Doty married 6 Jan. 1634, at Plymouth, for his second wife, as is supposed, Faith, daughter of Tristram Clark. He died 23 August, 1655, at Plymouth. She m. (2) 14 Mar. 1666, John Phillips, and was buried 21 Dec. 1675, at Marshfield. Tristram Clark came to Plymouth from Ipswich, England, in the *Francis,* in 1634, at the age of forty-four, with perhaps a wife, Faith, and certainly a daughter, Faith, who m. Edward Doty.

The name "Doty" was not a common one in Edward Doty's day, yet it was spelled many ways. The earliest and most frequently used spelling is "Doty" and it has been noted that branches of the family who left Plymouth for points inland retained that spelling, while some of those remaining in the Plymouth area used "Doten." Other variations which appear on early records include "Dotte," "Dotin," "Doton," "Dotten," "Dowty," "Dowtie" and "Dotey." However, later generations have used the two spellings "Doty" and "Doten," with "Doty" in the majority.

Edward Doty has been described as a London youth but nothing is known of his origin or of his early history. His name appears often in the early records of the Colony where he is referred to as "yeoman," "planter," and "freeman." Numerous references in these early records show he was a large purchaser of lands at Yarmouth, Cohasset and Dartmouth, although there is nothing to indicate he ever established a residence at any of these places. In his will he mentioned "my purchase lands lying att Coaksett" and "my share of land att Punckquetest, if it come to anything, . . . " The inventory of his estate (*The Mayflower Descendant,* 3:87, et seq.) indicates that Edward Doty possessed a comfortable homestead, well furnished for the needs of his family.

Children of Edward[1] DOTY and Faith Clark:

*1. Edward[2] b. ——; d. 8 Feb. 1689/90; m. 26 Feb. 1662, at Plymouth, Sarah Faunce, b. ——; d. 27 June 1695, at Plymouth. She m. (2) 26 Apr. 1693, at Plymouth, John Buck.

*2. Mary[2] bapt. 30 or 31 Aug. 1679, at Scituate; d. bef. 13 June 1728; m. bet. 10 July 1677, & Nov. 1678, Samuel HATCH, b. 22 Dec. 1653, at Scituate; d. bef. 7 July 1735.

*3. Elizabeth[2] b. ——; d. ——; m. 13 Jan. 1674, at Marshfield, John ROUSE, b. 28 Sep. 1643; d. 3 Oct. 1717, at Marshfield.

*4. Desire[2] b. c. 1646; d. 22 Jan. 1731, at Marshfield; m. (1) 25 Dec. 1667, at Marshfield, William SHERMAN, Jr., b. ——; buried 17 Nov. 1680, at Marshfield; m. (2) 24 Nov. 1681, Israel HOLMES, b. ——; d. 24 Feb. 1684, drowned Plymouth Harbor; m. (3) c. 1686 Alexander[2] STANDISH, b. bef. 22 May 1627; d. 6 July 1702.

*5. John[2] b. ——; d. 8 May 1701, at Plymouth; m. (1) c. 1667, Elizabeth[2] Cooke (Jacob[2], Francis[1]) b. 18 Jan. 1648, at Plymouth; d. 21 Nov. 1692, at Plymouth; m. (2) 22 Nov. 1694, at Plymouth, Sarah Jones[4] (Patience Little[3], Anna[2] Warren, Richard[1]) b. 12 Sep. 1671, at Hingham; d. ——. She m. (2) 23 Apr. 1704, at Plymouth, Joseph Peterson[2] (Mary[2] Soule, George[1]) b. bef. 1 Apr. 1669; d. aft. 1742.

*6. Isaac[2] b. 8 Feb. 1648/9, at Plymouth; d. 1728/9, at Oyster Bay, L. I., m. c. 1673, Elizabeth England, b. ——; d. ——.

*7. Joseph[2] b. "last of" Apr. 1651, at Plymouth; d. ——; m. (1) ——, Deborah ——, b. ——; d. 21 June 1711, at Rochester; m. (2) 5 Mar. 1711/12, at Rochester, Sarah (——) Edwards.

*8. Thomas[2] b. ——; d. 4 or 5 Dec. 1678, at Plymouth; m. ——, Mary Churchill, b. 1 Aug. 1654, at Ply-

mouth; d. ——. She m. (2) 8 Feb. 1687/88, at Plymouth, Henry Churchill.

*9. Samuel[3] b. ——; d. bet. 18 Sep. and 8 Nov. 1715, at Piscataway, N. J.; m. 15 Nov. 1768, at Piscataway, N. J., Jane Harmon, b. ——; d. ——.

* * * * *

Children of Edward[2] DOTY and Sarah Faunce:

1. Edward[3] b. 20 May 1664, at Plymouth; d. bet. 3 Mar. 1689/90, and 3 Dec. 1696; unm.

*2. Sarah[3] b. 9 June 1666, at Plymouth; d. bef. 16 Aug. 1749; m. (1) 21 June 1687, at Plymouth, James[3] WARREN, (Nathaniel[2], Richard[1]) b. 7 Nov. 1665, at Plymouth; d. 30 May 1715, at Plymouth; m. (2) 28 Sep. 1726, at Plymouth, John Bacon. (No children by second marriage.)

3. John[3] b. 4 Aug. 1668, at Plymouth; d. 8 Feb. 1689/90; unm.

*4. Mary[3] b. 9 July 1671, at Plymouth; d. ——; m. 21 Dec. 1699, at Plymouth, Joseph ALLEN (ALLYN), b. 7 Apr. 1671, at Barnstable; d. bef. 6 Apr. 1742, at Wethersfield, Ct.

*5. Martha[3] b. 9 July 1671, at Plymouth; d. aft. 26 Aug. 1741 and bef. 12 Sep. 1748; m. 23 Dec. 1696, at Plymouth, Thomas MORTON, b. ——; d. bef. 12 Sep. 1748.

*6. Elizabeth[3] b. 22 Dec. 1673, at Plymouth; d. 16 or 17 Dec. 1745, at Marshfield; m. ——, Tobias OAKMAN, b. c. 1664; d. 16 June, 1750, at Marshfield.

7. Patience[3] b. 7 July 1676; d. 26 Feb. 1690/1.

8. Mercy[3] b. 6 Feb. 1678; d. 30 Nov. 1682.

*9. Samuel[3] b. 17 May 1681, at Plymouth; d. 26 Jan. 1750, at Saybrook, Ct.; m. 3 Dec. 1706, Anne Buckingham, b. 2 Aug. 1687, at Saybrook, Ct.; d. 16 Dec. 1745, at Saybrook, Ct.

*8. Lydia[3] b. ——; d. aft. 11 Jan. 1710/11; m. ——, James BROWN; b. ——; d. 29 Oct. 1710, at Swansea.

*9. Hannah[3] b. ——; d. ——; m. 6 July 1661, Jonathan BOSWORTH, b. ——; d. ——.

*10. Ruth[3] b. ——; d. bef. Oct. 1679; m. 17 Nov. 1664, at Plymouth, Thomas CUSHMAN[3] (Mary[2] Allerton, Isaac[1]) b. c. Sep. 1637, d. 23 Aug. 1726, at Plympton. He m. (2) 16 Oct. 1679, at Rehoboth, Abigail Fuller, b. c. 1652; d. 31 May 1734, at Attleboro.

* * * * *

Children of John[2] HOWLAND and Mary Lee:

*1. Mary[3] b. ——; d. ——; m. c. 1673, John ALLYN, bapt. 27 Sep. 1646; d. ——.

*2. Elizabeth[3] b. 17 May 1655, at Marshfield; d. aft. 17 Dec. 1686; m. in Dec. 1673, at Barnstable, John BURSLEY, b. c. 1651; d. 5 Aug. 1726, at Barnstable. He m. (2) Elizabeth ——.

*3. Isaac[3] b. 25 Nov. 1659, at Barnstable; d. ——; m. 27 Dec. 1686, at Barnstable, Anne Taylor, b. 11 Dec. 1664, at Barnstable; d. ——.

*4. Hannah[3] b. 15 May 1661, at Barnstable; d. bef. Feb. 1710/11; m. 20 May 1686, at Barnstable, Jonathan CROCKER, b. ——; d. 24 Aug. 1746.

5. Mercy[3] b. 21 Jan. 1663, at Barnstable; d. ——.

*6. Lydia[3] b. 9 Jan. 1665, at Barnstable; d. 6 July 1717, at Middleboro; m. 25 Feb. 1684, at Middleboro, Jeremiah THOMAS, b. c. 1659; d. 2 Feb. 1736, at Middleboro. He m. (2) 29 Apr. 1720, at Middleboro, Mary Durfe, b. 1664; d. 15 Nov. 1749, at Middleboro.

7. Experience[3] (dau.) b. 28 July 1668, at Barnstable; d. ——.

*8. Anne[3] b. 9 Sep. 1670, at Barnstable; d. aft. 27 Apr. 1741; m. 18 Sep. 1691, at Barnstable, Joseph

Bristol, R. I.; d. 6 Aug. 1737, at Bristol, R. I.; m. (2) —— Rachel (____) Allen.

9. Experience[3] b. 19 May, 1687; d. ——.

*10. Joseph[3] b. 14 Oct. 1692, at Bristol, R. I.; d. 16 Aug. 1737; m. ——, Bathsheba Cary, b. 14 Aug. 1693; d. 16 Aug. 1775.

*11. Elizabeth[3] b. ——; d. ——; m. —— Nathan TOWNSEND, b. ——; d. ——.

* * * * *

Children of Joseph[2] HOWLAND and Elizabeth Southworth:

*1. Thomas[3] b. ——; d. 2 Dec. 1739, at Plymouth; m. 1700 or earlier, Joanna Cole; b. ——; d. 4 Jan. 1760, at Plymouth.

*2. James[3] b. bef. 29 Dec. 1669; d. ——; m. 8 Sep. 1697, at Barnstable, Mary Lothrop, b. 27 Oct. 1675; d. ——.

*3. Sarah[3] b. ——; d. bef. 23 Dec. 1703; not married.

*4. Lydia[3] b. ——; d. aft. 1739; m. in Oct. 1694, at Barnstable, Joseph JENKINS, b. last of Mar. 1669, at Barnstable; d. 1734.

*5. Elizabeth[3] b. ——; d. aft. 15 Feb. 1723/4; m. (1) 14 Sep. 1698, at Barnstable, Isaac HAMLIN, b. 20 Aug. 1676, at Barnstable; d. bef. 8 Feb. 1709/10; m. (2) 9 Nov. 1711, Timothy Cannon. (No children by 2nd marriage.)

*6. Mercy[3] b. ——; d. c. 1721; m. 27 Apr. 1704, at Barnstable, Joseph HAMLIN, b. 20 Nov. 1680, at Barnstable; d. 27 Aug. 1766.

*7. Nathaniel[3] b. c. 1670; d. 20 or 29 Dec. 1746, at Plymouth; m. (1) 16 Mar. 1696/7, at Plymouth, Martha Cole, b. c. 1672; d. 11 Aug. 1718, at Plymouth; m. (2) 25 Jan. 1725/6, at Plymouth, Abigail (Churchill) Billington.

Holmes, and dau. of Edward[1] Doty; b. ——; d. 22 Jan. 1731.

3. John[2] b. bef. 22 May, 1627; d. y.

4. Myles[2] b. ——; d. 1660 or 1661, at sea; m. 19 July 1660, at Boston, Sarah Winslow[3] (Mary[2] Chilton, James[1]), b. c. 1638, at Plymouth; d. 9 Apr. 1726, at Boston. She m. (2) Tobias Payne, and m. (3) Richard Middlecott.

*5 Josiah[2] b. bef. 1637; d. 19 Mar. 1690; m. (1) 19 Dec. 1654, at Marshfield, Mary Dingly, b. ——; d. 1 July, 1655, at Marshfield; m. (2) aft. 1655, Sarah Allen, b. 30 Mar. 1639, d. ——.

6. Charles[2] b. aft. 1627; d. aft. 7 Mar. 1655.

7. Lora[2] b. ——; d. bef. 7 Mar. 1655.

* * * * *

Children of Alexander[2] STANDISH and Sarah[2] Alden:

*1. Miles[3] b. ——; d. 15 Sep. 1739, at Duxbury; m. bef. 5 July 1702, Experience Sherman[3] (Desire[2] Doty, Edward[1]), b. 22 or 24 Sep. 1678, at Marshfield; d. 31 Mar. 1744, at Duxbury.

*2. Ebenezer[3] b. c. 1672; d. 19 Mar. 1755, at Plympton; m. c. 1697, Hannah Sturtevant, b. c. 1679; d. 23 Jan. 1759, at Plympton.

*3. Lorah[3] b. ——; d. aft. 2 Aug. 1725; m. ——, Abraham SAMSON, b. ——; d. c. 1727.

*4. Lydia[3] b. bef. 1672; d. aft. 1748; m. aft. 26 Oct. 1686, Isaac SAMSON, b. c. 1660; d. 3 Sep. 1726 at Plympton.

*5. Mercy[3] b. bef. 1670; d. bef. 1729; m. bef. 1685, Caleb[3] SAMSON (Henry[1]), b. bef. 1670; d. aft. 9 July, 1744, and bef. 17 Oct. 1750.

*6. Sarah[3] b. c. 1666; d. 4 Mar. 1740, at Plympton; m. c. 1694, Benjamin[3] SOULE (John[2] George[1]), b. c. 1665; d. 1 Dec. 1729, at Plympton.

*7. Elizabeth[3] b. bef. 1670; d. ——; m. bef. 1685, Samuel DELANO, b. bef. 19 May 1666; d. c. 1728.

8. David[3] b. ——; d. 1689.

Children of Alexander[2] STANDISH and Desire (Doty[2]) (Sherman) Holmes:

*9. Thomas[3] b. 29 Jan. 1690, at Marshfield; d. aft. 13 June, 1774; m. 20 Jan. 1717/8, at Marshfield, Mary Carver, b. ——; d. ——.

*10. Desire[3] b. 5 May 1689, at Marshfield; d. 20 June, 1766, at Plympton; m. 21 Feb. 1715, at Plympton, Nathan WESTON[4] (Rebecca[3] Soule, John[2], George[1]), b. 8 Feb. 1688/9, at Plymouth; d. 11 Oct. 1754, at Plympton.

*11. Ichabod[3] b. 10 June, 1693, at Marshfield; d. 29 Feb. 1772, at Halifax; m. 26 Nov. 1719, at Plympton, Phebe Ring[4] (Eleazer[3] Deborah[2] Hopkins, Stephen[1]), b. 26 Jan. 1691, at Plymouth; d. 15 May, 1756, at Halifax.

* * * * *

Children of Josiah[2] STANDISH and Sarah Allen:

*1. Miles[3] b. ——; d. bef. 9 Apr. 1728, at Preston, Conn.; m. (1) 5 Dec. 1700, at Bristol, R. I., Mehitable (Carey) Adams, b. ——; d. ——; m. (2) —— Elizabeth ——; b. ——; d. ——.

*2. Josiah[3] b. ——; d. Mar. 1753; m. c. 1695, Sarah ——, b. ——; d. ——.

*3. Samuel[3] b. ——; d. ——; m. 1710, Deborah Gates, b. ——; d. ——.

*4. Israel[3] b. ——; d. ——; m. 1704, Elizabeth Richards, b. ——; d. ——.

*5. Mary[3] b. ——; d. ——; m. —— James CARY, b. ——; d. ——.

*6. Mercy[3] b. ——; d. 4 Nov. 1748; m. 30 Sep. 1726, Ralph WHEELOCK, b. c. 1682; d. 15 Oct. 1748.

Vol. 20 Vital Recs. of R.I.

Soule

SNOW Mary F. and Jacob Haskell, Jr., of Lowell, at Fittsburgh. American of — May 21, 1830
Albert W. and Ann Eliza Hopkins, daughter of Henry, both of and at Providence, by Rev. Mr. Pattison, — Dec. 5, 1831
SNOWDEN Susan, daughter of Rev. Samuel F., and Lieut. Joseph S. Gallagher, U. S. Army, at Sackett's Harbor, N. Y. American of — Oct. 11, 1825
Arabella, of Washington City, and Hon. John Magee, M. C. from N. Y., at Washington City, by Rev. Mr. Hawley, — Feb. 22, 1831
SNYDER Simon, Governor of Pennsylvania, and Mrs. Mary Scott, at Harrisburg, Penn. American of — Oct. 28, 1814
SOESMAN A. E., Esq., of Baltimore, American Consul, and Mrs. Arabella Van Wickham, at Samarang, Java, — April 11, 1820
SOMERSET Capt. —— and Miss —— Heathcote, at Gretna Greene, Scot. They eloped from a ball room at Paris. American of — May 6, 1817
SOPER Jeremiah and Sally Allen, at Glocester, Mass. American of — Nov. 13, 1829
Ruth and Edmund Anthony, printer of the Columbian Reporter, at Taunton. American of — April 29, 1831
SOWLE Cornelia, daughter of Capt. Cornelius, and Benjamin D. Weeden, both of and at Providence, by Rev. Mr. Wilson, — Nov. 13, 1816
SOULE Mrs. Mary and Eleazer Read, at Newport. American of — Jan. 30, 1821
Nancy, of New Bedford, and Braddock Gray, of Tiverton, at New Bedford. American of — Dec. 7, 1822
Delia, daughter of Capt. Cornelius, and Charles Dyer, Jr., at Providence, by Rev. Mr. Wilson, — April 16, 1823
Abby, daughter of Job, of Tiverton, and Jonathan Mosier, of Kennebunk, Me., at Westport, Mass. American of — Aug. 26, 1825
Deborah G., daughter of Capt. Jonathan, and Nathaniel W. Saunders, formerly of Warren, at Westport, by A. Bassitt, Esq., — July 1, 1827
Eliza and George Augustus Rhodes, at Providence, by Rev. Mr. Waterman, — Jan. 14, 1830
Mary and Lysander Ripley, at East Bridgewater. American of — March 11, 1831
SOUTHGATE Capt. Isaac, of Leicester, and Maria Webb, at Windham, Ct. American of — July 13, 1830

Vol. 21 - Index to Records of R. I.

Soule

SNOW Jeannette, wife of Capt. Peter W., of Providence, and daughter of late Capt. Simon Smith, at Freetown, in 45th year, Aug. 17, 1831
Frances Elizabeth, youngest daughter of Robert T., aged 11 months, 4 days, Dec. 18, 1831
Rachal, widow of James, in 76th year, Dec. 22, 1831
Capt. William, aged 80 years, Soldier of the Revolution, Aug. 25, 1832
SNOWDEN Richard, in Maryland, a wealthy and influential citizen. American of Sept. 12, 1823
Samuel, at Alexandria, D. C., aged 55 years, for 30 years Editor and Proprietor of the Gazette. American of July 22, 1831
SNYDER Hon. Simon, late Governor of Pennsylvania, Nov. 9, 1819
SODERSTROM Richard, Esq., Swedish Consul General to the U. S., at Philadelphia, aged 72 years; had resided in the U. S. 32 years, a part of the time at Boston. American of April 21, 1815
SOMAGLIA Cardinal Giulio Maria della, Dean of the Sacred College, etc.; was born at Placenza, July 27, 1742, died at Rome, April 3, 1830
SOMERVILLE Lieut. George W., at Thompson's Island, Aug. 23, 1823
SOPER Jonathan, at Haverhill, N. H., of spotted fever, aged 41 years. American of Dec. 19, 1815
SOPHIA Charlotte, Queen of England, born May 19, 1744, youngest daughter of Charles Lewis Ferdinand, Prince of Mechlinburg Strelitz. Her husband was born May 24, 1738; they have surviving 12 children, the youngest born 1777. Regarding the father of the present King it can be said: he was son of a King and father of a King, yet never a King. American of Jan. 12, 1819
SOULE Mehitable, wife of Capt. Samuel, of this town, in 59th year, Feb. 14, 1809
Hiram, at Little Compton, aged 48 years, Oct. 19, 1822
William, son of Samuel, in 40th year, Oct. 19, 1823
Dorcas, widow of Abner, of Tiverton, at Pawtucket, in 78th year, Feb. 6, 1824
Polly, in 56th year, Feb. 9, 1824
Susannah, widow of Capt. William, in 88th year, Sept. 2, 1824
Capt. Samuel, in 78th year, July 26, 1825
SOUTHARD John, eldest son of Hon. Samuel L., Secretary of U. S. Navy, at Trenton, N. J., Dec. 27, 1824

Sowle/Soule

SMITH
William Served in Capt. Brown's Co. in 1759, in Major Burkett's Co. in 1760, in Col. Rose's Regt. in 1762, and enlisted in H. M. regular army in 1762.
William of Providence Volunteered on alarm of Aug. 1757.
William of S. Kingstown Marched on alarm of Aug. 1757.
SNOW, Benjamin Served at Fort George, R. I., in 1759.
Daniel of Providence Marched on alarm of Aug. 1757.
SOCHOSO, Jesse Served in campaign of 1761.
Obot Served in campaign of 1761.
SOCK, Anthony Served in Capt. J. Whiting's Co. in 1758, and
SOCKS, in Capt. E. Whiting's Co. in 1759.
John Served in campaign of 1755.
SOCKOMONO, Joseph Served at Fort Stanwix during winter of 1761-62.
SOLOMON, Simon Served at Fort Stanwix during winter of 1761-62.
SOMOG, John (Indian) Served in Capt. Whiting's Co. in 1760 and died at Crown Point.
SOUTHWORTH, Isaac of Little Compton Marched on alarm of Aug. 1757.
SOUZEZUY, Samson of E. Greenwich Served in Capt. Jenckes' Co. in 1757.
SOWERS, Daniel Served in Capt. Russell's Co. at Havana in 1762, and died 28 Sept. 1762.
SOWLE, Henry of Newport Member of council of war in 1761.
SPARKS, Samuel Served in Capt. Jenckes' Co. in 1757.
SPAULDING, Ephraim Served in campaign of 1761.
Joseph of Smithfield Marched on alarm of Aug. 1757.
SPEARS, Elkanah 2nd Lieutenant of Col. Harris' Co. in 1756,
SPEERE, and 1st Lieutenant of Capt. Potter's (Jenckes') Co. in 1757. Died 12 July 1757.
Jonathan Served in Capt. Jenckes' Co. in 1757, in campaign of 1758, as 1st Lieutenant of Capt. Burkett's Co. in 1759 and 1760, and 1st Lieutenant of Major Hargill's Co. in 1761.

RHODE ISLAND 1782 CENSUS

By

Jay Mack Holbrook

Holbrook Research Institute
57 Locust Street
Oxford, Massachusetts 01540
1979

RHODE ISLAND
1782
CENSUS

By
Jay Mack Holbrook

Holbrook Research Institute
57 Locust Street
Oxford, Massachusetts 01540
1979

KEY TO LISTINGS

The accompanying data contains five items of information. First, all names are listed alphabetically by surname. Standard abbreviations have been used for titles of colonel (col), governor (gov), widow (wid or wd), and esquire (esq). All references to junior and senior were standardized to jr and sr, respectively. Original spellings of names as shown in the manuscript were maintained in spite of obvious misspellings.

The second item of information is the town of residence in 1782.

The third item specifies the purpose of the census or tax list. Therefore, the two alphabetical letters following the town of residence are abbreviations for the following:

HS = Household Size	TE = Taxable Estate
HM = Household Member	EV = Estate Valuation

The four columns following HS, EV, or TE assigns a numerical value for each household head. For example, all numbers after EV refer to the value of the person's estate in the English monetary term of pounds; whereas, a number after TE designates shillings of tax owed. The figure following HS indicates the number of people in that household. No number follows HM since that person is already counted in another household.

Whenever the purpose of the census is to designate the household size (HS), item four categorizes the household into age and racial groups and shows the number in each group. For minority groups whose total exceeds 9 people, alphabetical characters are used. The classification is as follows:

Column	Whites	Column	Minorities
1	males age 0-15	10	Indians
2	females age 0-15	11	Mulattoes
3	males age 16-21	12	Blacks
4	females age 16-21	When total in columns 10-12	
5	males age 22-49	exceeds 9, then A=10, B=11,	
6	females age 22-49	C=12, D=13, E=14, F=15, G=16,	
7	males age 50 and up	H=17, I=18, J=19, K=20, L=21,	
8	females age 50 and up	M=22, N=23, O=24	
9	blank column		

Fifth, and in the last columns is the source reference. The first six characters are a key field using town or author surname letters and the year of the record. These characters facilitate identification of the source in the bibliography section. Finally, the digits following the colon refer to the page number of the specified document.

, TER
, NER
, NER JR
ALMS HOUSE
BENIAMIN
CURRANTEE
DANIEL
DEBORAH(INDIA
DENNIS/ ,WI
DUTCHESS
FORTUNE
GEORGE
GEORGE
HANNAH
JAMES
JANE(FREE NEG
JOSIAS
JR
MARIAH
MISSING NAME
NAME MISSING
NEAGROES
NEGRO FAMILY
NEGRO TOBY'S
NEGRO WOMAN
POMPEY
TITUS A NEGRO
TONEY & PRINC
AALLIN,SARAH
AANTHONY,DANIE
AARNOLD,EIZERO
AARNOLD,WELCOM
ABBOTT,DANIEL
ABBOTT,JOHN
ABBOTT,PARDEN
ABORN,ANTHONY
ABORN,DANIEL
ABORN,SAMUEL
ADAMS,EBENEZER
ADAMS,EDWARD
ADAMS,HENRY
ADAMS,MENDIGAT
ADAMS,SARAH
ADAMS,THOMAS
ADEERSON,JOHN
ADWOOD,JOHN
ALBRO,
ALBRO,ALICE WI
ALBRO,BENONI
ALBRO,CLARKE
ALBRO,DAVID
ALBRO,HENRY
ALBRO,JOHN
ALBRO,JOHN
ALBRO,JOHN JR
ALBRO,MARTHA
ALBRO,PETER

KEY TO LISTINGS

The accompanying data contains five items of information. First, all names are listed alphabetically by surname. Standard abbreviations have been used for titles or colonial rank: governor (gov), widow (wid or wd), and relative (rel). All references to junior and senior were standardized to jr and sr, respectively. Original spellings of names as shown in the manuscript were maintained in spite of obvious misspellings.

The second item of information is the town of residence in 1782.

The third item specifies the portion of the census or tax list. Therefore, the two alphabetical letters following the town of residence are abbreviations for the following:

HS = Household Size	TE = Taxable Estate
HM = Household Member	EV = Estate Valuation

The four columns following HS, EV, or TE assigns a numerical value for each household head. For example, all numbers after EV refer to the value of the person's estate in the English monetary term of pound; whereas a number after TE designates shillings of tax owed. The figure following HS indicates the number of people in that household. No number follows HM since that person is already counted in another household.

Whenever the purpose of the census is to designate the household size (HS), then it categorizes the household into age and racial groups and shows the number in each group. For minority groups whose total exceeds 9 people, alphabetical characters are used. The classification is as follows:

Column	White	Column	Minorities
1	males age 0-15	10	Indians
2	females age 0-15	11	Mulattoes
3	males age 16-21	12	Blacks
4	females age 16-21	When total in columns 10-12	
5	males age 22-49	exceeds 9, then A=10, B=11,	
6	females age 22-49	C=12, D=13, E=14, F=15, G=16,	
7	males age 50 and up	H=17, I=18, J=19, K=20, L=21,	
8	females age 50 and up	M=22, N=23, O=24	
9	blank column		

Fifth, and in the last column is the source reference. The first six characters are a key field using town or author surname letters and the year of the record. These characters facilitate identification of the source in the bibliography section. Finally, the digits following the colon refer to the page number of the specified document.

Rhode Island 1782 Census

HS - household size

RIA782: 64	SMITH,WILLIAM	BRISTOL	HS	9	01001211	003	RIA782:257
RIA782: 67	SMITH,WILLIAM	EXETER	HS	2	00000011	000	RIA782:186
RIA782:199	SNELL,DANIEL	WARWICK	HS	7	23001100	000	RIA782:244
RIA782:124	SNELL,JOB	LITTLE COMPTON	HS	7	23001100	000	RIA782: 57
RIA782: 94	SNELL,PARDON	LITTLE COMPTON	HS	9	33001110	000	RIA782: 57
JOH782: 12	SNELL,SETH	WARREN	HS	7	23001100	000	RIA782:249
RIA782:124	SNOW,DANIEL	PROVIDENCE	HS	10	16000210	000	RIA782: 88
RIA782:121	SNOW,JAMES	PROVIDENCE	HS	4	20001100	000	RIA782: 67
RIA782:266	SNOW,JAMES	PROVIDENCE	HS	9	41110110	000	RIA782: 88
RIA782:102	SNOW,JOSEPH	PROVIDENCE	HS	5	01011110	000	RIA782: 89
RIA782:124	SNOW,JOSEPH JR	PROVIDENCE	HS	11	32021101	001	RIA782: 85
RIA782:248	SNOW,JOSIAH	PROVIDENCE	HS	6	21001101	000	RIA782: 72
RIA782: 3	SNOW,MARY	PROVIDENCE	HS	2	00000101	000	RIA782: 88
RIA782: 82	SNOW,SAMUEL	PROVIDENCE	HS	5	11001100	001	RIA782: 79
RIA782:124	SNOW,WILLIAM	PROVIDENCE	HS	6	22001100	000	RIA782: 90
RIA782:124	SNOW,ZEBEDEE	CRANSTON	HS	4	10001101	000	RIA782:119
RIA782:258	SOCONASH,AARON	LITTLE COMPTON	HS	8	00000000	800	RIA782: 60
RIA782:124	SOLE,ARNER	TIVERTON	HS	9	34001100	000	RIA782: 49
RIA782:124	SOLE,CORNELIAS	TIVERTON	HS	2	00000011	000	RIA782: 49
RIA782: 14	SOLE,DAVID	FOSTER	HS	4	11001100	000	RIA782: 94
RIA782: 19	SOLE,JACOB	TIVERTON	HS	9	25001100	000	RIA782: 45
RIA782:259	SOLE,JONATHAN	FOSTER	HS	3	10000011	000	RIA782: 94
RIA782:254	SOLE,JONATHAN JR	FOSTER	HS	5	03001100	000	RIA782: 94
BAR782: 2	SOLE,JOSEPH	TIVERTON	HS	9	52001100	000	RIA782: 45
RIA782: 90	SOLL,WILLIAM	PROVIDENCE	HS	4	02001100	000	RIA782: 64
RIA782: 95	SOLOMON,DEBORAH	TIVERTON	HS	2	00000000	200	RIA782: 48
RIA782: 27	SOUTHWICK,JOSEPH	NEWPORT	HS	9	34001100	000	RIA782: 13
RIA782:124	SOUTHWICK,JOSIAS	NEWPORT	HS	4	00002101	000	RIA782: 13
RIA782:106	SOUTHWICK,SOLOMON ESQ	NEWPORT	HS	12	41000111	004	RIA782: 7
RIA782:254	SOUTHWORTH,CONSTANT	LITTLE COMPTON	HS	7	10003111	000	RIA782: 57
RIA782:254	SOWLE,NATHANIEL	NEWPORT	HS	5	30001100	000	RIA782: 7
RIA782:138	SPARKS,RUTH	EAST GREENWICH	HS	3	10010001	000	RIA782:202
RIA782:124	SPEAR,PEARCE	NEWPORT	HS	3	01001100	000	RIA782: 10
RIA782:204	SPEAR,WID/GIBBS,MRS	NEWPORT	HM		00000000	000	RIA782: 12
RIA782: 94	SPEARS,PARENCE	PROVIDENCE	HS	4	10001101	000	RIA782: 77
RIA782:111	SPENCER,AMOS	EAST GREENWICH	HS	4	11001100	000	RIA782:202
RIA782: 91	SPENCER,CARY	EAST GREENWICH	HS	5	12001100	000	RIA782:201
RIA782: 94	SPENCER,CHRISTOPHER	EAST GREENWICH	HS	4	10011001	000	RIA782:201
JOH782: 12	SPENCER,CHRISTOPR	NORTH KINGSTON	HS	7	10000111	003	RIA782:153
RIA782: 72	SPENCER,DANIEL	PROVIDENCE	HS	10	35001100	000	RIA782: 64
RIA782: 71	SPENCER,DOMINY	TIVERTON	HS	6	00000030	006	RIA782: 51
RIA782:235	SPENCER,EBENEZER	EAST GREENWICH	HS	9	21011101	002	RIA782:206
BAR782: 2	SPENCER,ELIZABETH	EAST GREENWICH	HS	3	02000100	000	RIA782:204
RIA782:141	SPENCER,ELIZH	EAST GREENWICH	HS	4	11000101	000	RIA782:200
RIA782:124	SPENCER,GEORGE	EAST GREENWICH	HS	8	23011100	000	RIA782:206
RIA782:235	SPENCER,GIDEON	WARWICK	HS	10	52001200	000	RIA782:240
RIA782:100	SPENCER,GODERD	PROVIDENCE	HS	7	14001100	000	RIA782: 90
RIA782:105	SPENCER,GRACE	EAST GREENWICH	HS	4	00000000	040	RIA782:204
RIA782:258	SPENCER,GRIFFIN	EAST GREENWICH	HS	4	21000100	000	RIA782:199
RIA782:124	SPENCER,HANNAH	EAST GREENWICH	HS	2	00000101	000	RIA782:199
RIA782:234	SPENCER,HENRY	EAST GREENWICH	HS	7	32001100	000	RIA782:206
RIA782:125	SPENCER,HOPE(INDIAN)	EXETER	HS	9	00000000	801	RIA782:187
RIA782: 17	SPENCER,JEREMIAH	EAST GREENWICH	HS	14	34023011	000	RIA782:201
RIA782:124	SPENCER,JOHN	WARWICK	HS	3	10000011	000	RIA782:236
RIA782: 50	SPENCER,JOHN	EAST GREENWICH	HS	9	23111100	000	RIA782:199
RIA782:124	SPENCER,JOSHUA	COVENTRY	HS	9	52001100	000	RIA782:223
RIA782: 22	SPENCER,LIDIA WID	NORTH KINGSTON	HS	7	12011101	000	RIA782:158

MEMBERS of SOULE KINDRED in AMERICA and SOULE RESEARCHERS

RE: PROTEST, PROTEST, PROTEST !!!

This letter of "Protest" is my own personal protest as a member of Soule Kindred in America. I also had the honor of being asked to be Assistant Historian for the Soule Kindred at the Mystic Seaport Reunion. I felt this was a great honor. I have many ties to the Soule name and also a member of the Mayflower Society with George Soule being one of my direct lines. I have been researching for many, many years and intend to continue to do so. I was very pleased to be asked to assist the historian.

I am hurt and a bit humiliated by the actions of the President of Soule Kindred and would like to protest the elimination of the Soule Kindred Historians office, and, causing the loss of availability of Soule Kindred archives to Soule Family researchers (even as a temporary loss) (as announced the last issue of the Soule Newsletter pg 3 in Comments from the President). I have very strong feelings and fear that this is *totally wrong* and will negate the purpose of the Soule Kindred in the near and far future. This group is all about the history of George Soule! To take these archives and put them away forever is like closing a big book in a personal library. I think that one of the many reasons and purpose of the Soule Kindred in America, and why we are bound together, *is* because of the History of George Soule! To eliminate this working history *totally* would be in every sense of the word, a negative elimination, for a great group of cousins working together and sharing their ties. Research is done mainly through love of history and family and the unknown. My own personal protest is that this "should not" happen – ever! I hope you join me in this mode of thought.

Many people have been guided and assisted through the Historians office, with Soule Kindred's personal records and years of research; and, the results have been wonderful and have had many people join the ranks of happy researchers. Many have become members of Soule Kindred as a direct result. Before I joined the Historians office I had worked many years helping people with their research and with the now capabilities of the computer the task is greatly improved. I can honestly say that research now is conducted approximately 40+ hours per week, files are generated, many telephone conversations, papers are copied and mailed along with outside library research is being done. It is a working office!!!

Projects have been started that the historian had hoped would be continued into the far future. A Soule Kindred database is being generated. Soule Family Research Vital Records have been collected for many years and concentrated on very heavily for the past couple of years. The sale of CDs needs to be continued but cannot if the research and volunteer help is not continued. This is just a small mention of the work being done.

I cannot stress enough the importance of research. The archives are a very important part of this research. Many years of research were put together by Col. John Soule, Dr. Terry, Geraldine and James Schlosser, and now the historians office of C. Jack Sowles paving the way into the future. It would be a black mark in the 50+ year history of the Soule descendants to not have this available at all.

I believe all members of Soule Kindred should know the extent of the library and the archival information that is available to them. It should also be mentioned that the web site of Ruth Hall's is available to all computer users. The SOULE-L@rootsweb.com sponsored by Ancestry.Com is available to all members and non-members. All members of Soule Kindred in America can enjoy the quarterly Soule Newsletter.

I do *not* think that it is possible to have a good solid future for Soule Kindred in America without it involving all aspects of research "including the archives." At this time you have two dedicated researchers who have many correspondents with a future for betterment of Soule Kindred. It would be possible to continue our own research without the archives of Soule Kindred but it will not be possible to help many Soule descendants continue their lines from George Soule without the information contained in these archives.

The "Archives" list of Soule Kindred in America consists of about 8-10 pages of books, files, card files and periodicals. If anyone would like to have a copied list for your own record we would be pleased to send it. Christine Hill, a Director of the Soule Kindred in America Board of Governance is the custodian of the inventory list of all Soule Kindred material.

I am appealing to your sense of decency for the survival of Soule Kindred in America's history, and, in the interest of all future researchers, who by the way may be our children, who also may need access to these archives in the future. It is crucial that these archives remain intact and available to all interested persons!! I have taken the liberty to address this letter to all members of Soule Kindred in America. Please let your President know how important this is for the future of the Soule Kindred in America organization and also the many Soule Searchers that will be reached by good research.

Sincerely,

Lynde

Lynde C. Randall
Soule Family Researcher
P.O. Box 329
St. Francisville, IL 62460
mainflor@shawneelink.net

MAYFLOWER FAMILIES
Through Five Generations

DESCENDANTS OF THE PILGRIMS
WHO LANDED AT
PLYMOUTH, MASS. DECEMBER 1620

VOLUME THREE

edited by

Anne Borden Harding
Historian General,
General Society of Mayflower Descendants

FAMILY
GEORGE SOULE—*John E. Soule, Col. and Milton E. Terry, Ph.D.*

Published by
General Society of Mayflower Descendants
1980

MAYFLOWER FAMILIES
Through
Five Generations

DESCENDANTS OF THE PILGRIMS
WHO LANDED AT
PLYMOUTH, MASS. DECEMBER 1620

VOLUME THREE

edited by

Anne Bowden Harding
Historic Genealogist,
General Society of Mayflower Descendants

FAMILY
GEORGE SOULE—Born c. 1590; Settled Duxbury, Mass. 1632; Died Dec. 1679

Published by
General Society of Mayflower Descendants
1980

GEORGE SOULE

of the

MAYFLOWER

by

John E. Soule, Col. USA, Ret., M.C.E.

and

Milton E. Terry, Ph. D.

1980

GEORGE SOULE

George[1] **Soule**, born in England probably between 1593 and 1600, died in Duxbury before 22 Jan. 1679 (O.S.) when his inventory was taken by Edward Southworth and Thomas Delano. The tentative dates for his birth are based on his signing of the Mayflower Compact in 1620 and his death in 1679. As a signer of the Compact he must have been twenty, the known age of Gilbert Winslow. Since a life span of eighty-five was rare in those days he was born probably not much earlier than 1593.

The wife whom he married probably in Plymouth before 1626 was Mary Bucket (?Becket) who arrived in Plymouth before 31 July 1623 aboard the *Anne*. She died in Duxbury in December 1676. She has not been identified.

Probably no other of the Pilgrim band has been so exhaustively researched as George Soule. Charles Edward Banks, himself a descendant of the Pilgrim, spent years attempting to determine the antecedents of his ancestor. Roland Soule tells us that "after studying all available American records he made a 'long sojourn' in England in 1922 and 1923 in an effort to determine the Soule parentage". In the chapter written by Banks for Gideon G. T. Ridlon's "Sole, Solly, Soule, Sowlee and Soulis", Banks had cited as the father of George Soule, Robert Soule of Eckingham whom, he reported, had three sons Thomas, Robert and George named in his will of 1612. Banks' conclusion was that George the youngest son, "answers best of all the candidates the demands of identification in point of time, locality and relationship to the Sole family which had contact with Governor Winslow in London and Worcestershire". However, later in the same chapter he stated that the parish records prior to 1612 had been lost but that "an examination of the years remaining show that a George Soule married in 1631 and that a Nathaniel Soule, presumably his son, was baptized three years later". This then disposed of George, son of Robert, since he could not have been the Pilgrim.

In recent years extensive searches have been made in English parish records but despite all these investigations the parentage and birthplace of George Soule are still undiscovered. A most interesting and thought provoking article by Roland P. Soule on a possible father for George Soule appeared in the Soule Kindred Newsletter for October 1978. The search still goes on.

George Soule joined, probably in London, a company of adventurers off to the New World. His status is clearly established as a "servant" to relatively wealthy Pilgrim Edward Winslow; also as a signer of the famed Mayflower Compact of 11 Nov. 1620, O. S. It appears logical, therefore, to assume that Winslow bore the cost of his passage to Plymouth aboard the *Mayflower*. The original New Plimoth Colony Records, William Bradford's "Of Plimoth Plantation, 1620-1647", Plymouth Registry of Deeds and Probates, Bristol County Registry of Deeds, Plymouth Town Records, Duxbury Town Records and other authoritative sources provide sufficient evidence upon which to base a comprehensive sketch of George Soule's life in New England. Unlike some of his colleagues, he never returned to his homeland. However, suffice to say that he became a relatively well-to-do leader, business man and office holder in Plymouth Colony. As early as July 1627 George Soule was one of a group of fifty-eight "Purchaser or Old Comers" who assumed Plymouth Colony's debt to "The Adventurers", the promoters and capitalists who financed the voyage of

Colonel John Soule is a descendant of Pilgrims George Soule, William Brewster, Edward Fuller and John Howland. He is a member of the Georgia Mayflower Society and served as its Historian 1946-1950. He holds the degree of MS in CE and was elected a Fellow of the American Society of Civil Engineers in 1959. A career army officer in the Corps of Engineers, he retired in 1957 after more than thirty years active comissioned service with the rank of Colonel.

A avid collector of Soule genealogical data for over forty years, he was a co-founder of Soule Kindred, the family association, and serves as Family Historian. He has been engaged in the Mayflower Society's Five Generation Project since its inception in 1961.

Milton Everett Terry is a descendant of Pilgrims John Alden, William Brewster, Stephen Hopkins, John Howland, Thomas Rogers, George Soule and Richard Warren. He has served as Historian and Governor of the New Jersey Mayflower Society; he is Chairman of the Index Committee of the General Society. He holds the Ph. D. degree in Mathematical Statistics from the University of North Carolina. He was elected a Fellow of the American Statistical Association and of the American Society for Quality Control in 1960.

GEORGE SOULE

George[1] Soule, born in England probably between 1593 and 1600, died in Duxbury before 22 Jan. 1679 (O.S.) when his inventory was taken by Edward Southworth and Thomas Delano. The tentative dates for his birth are based on his signing of the Mayflower Compact in 1620 and his death in 1679. As a signer of the Compact he must have been twenty, the known age of Gilbert Winslow. Since a life span of eighty-five was rare in those days he was born probably not much earlier than 1593.

The wife whom he married probably in Plymouth before 1626 was Mary Bucket (?Becket) who arrived in Plymouth before 31 July 1623 aboard the *Anne*. She died in Duxbury in December 1676. She has not been identified.

Probably no other of the Pilgrim band has been so exhaustively researched as George Soule. Charles Edward Banks, himself a descendant of the Pilgrim, spent years attempting to determine the antecedents of his ancestor. Roland Soule tells us that "after studying all available American records he made a 'long sojourn' in England in 1922 and 1923 in an effort to determine the Soule parentage". In the chapter written by Banks for Gideon G. T. Ridlon's "Sole, Solly, Soule, Sowlee and Soulis", Banks had cited as the father of George Soule, Robert Soule of Eckingham whom, he reported, had three sons Thomas, Robert and George named in his will of 1612. Banks' conclusion was that George the youngest son, "answers best of all the candidates the demands of identification in point of time, locality and relationship to the Sole family which had contact with Governor Winslow in London and Worcestershire". However, later in the same chapter he stated that the parish records prior to 1612 had been lost but that "an examination of the years remaining show that a George Soule married in 1631 and that a Nathaniel Soule, presumably his son, was baptized three years later". This then disposed of George, son of Robert, since he could not have been the Pilgrim.

In recent years extensive searches have been made in English parish records but despite all these investigations the parentage and birthplace of George Soule are still undiscovered. A most interesting and thought provoking article by Roland P. Soule on a possible father for George Soule appeared in the Soule Kindred Newsletter for October 1978. The search still goes on.

George Soule joined, probably in London, a company of adventurers off to the New World. His status is clearly established as a "servant" to relatively wealthy Pilgrim Edward Winslow; also as a signer of the famed Mayflower Compact of 11 Nov. 1620, O. S. It appears logical, therefore, to assume that Winslow bore the cost of his passage to Plymouth aboard the *Mayflower*. The original New Plimoth Colony Records, William Bradford's "Of Plimoth Plantation, 1620-1647", Plymouth Registry of Deeds and Probates, Bristol County Registry of Deeds, Plymouth Town Records, Duxbury Town Records and other authoritative sources provide sufficient evidence upon which to base a comprehensive sketch of George Soule's life in New England. Unlike some of his colleagues, he never returned to his homeland. However, suffice to say that he became a relatively well-to-do leader, business man and office holder in Plymouth Colony. As early as July 1627 George Soule was one of a group of fifty-eight "Purchaser or Old Comers" who assumed Plymouth Colony's debt to "The Adventurers", the promoters and capitalists who financed the voyage of

the *Mayflower* and other early ventures and expenses of the colony. In return the group received profitable trading concessions in Maine, at Cape Ann, on Buzzard's Bay and subsequently on the Connecticut River. The General Court voted 5 March 1639/40 to pay these "Purchasers or Old Comers" for the surrender of their patent. Existing land records show that he acquired extensive holdings in Duxbury, Dartmouth, Middleboro, Marshfield and Bridgewater but resided only in Plymouth and Duxbury or "Ducksburrow" as it was called originally.

On 27 Sept. 1642 he appeared before the General Court as one of two "Deputies" or representatives from Duxbury, Plymouth Colony having established representative government in 1639 after finding it no longer practicable to have all of the colonists participate as individuals. The representatives were limited to terms of one year and denied the right of succession so we find George Soule serving each alternate year for many years, with increasing assignments such as forming a committee 26 Oct. 1646 with Anthony Thatcher "to draw up an order concerning disorderly drinking of tobacco".

Early in 1637 the Pequot Indians "fell openly upon the English at Connecticut". In response to a plea for assistance, the Plymouth General Court agreed forthwith to send fifty men. George Soule volunteered for this service 7 June 1637 as one of 42 men under Lieutenant William Holmes and Reverend Thomas Prence as chaplain "but when they were ready to march ... they had word to stay; for the enemy was as good as vanquished and there would be no need." The Society of Colonial Wars recognizes the eligibility for membership of any descendant of George Soule by reason of this "service" which, strictly speaking, was not actually performed. An eye witness also has identified one "George Soule, Sr." as having occupied the fort at Middleboro for six weeks in 1675 during King Philip's War. Admitting that Pilgrim George Soule was an original proprietor of Middleboro, the disposal of his property there in 1668 and his advancing age, lend credibility to a theory that the member of the fort party was actually the Pilgrim's son George Soule (1639-1704).

The will of George Soule, probated in 1679, reads:

In the Name of God Amen
I Gorge Soule seni[r] of Duxbury in the Collonie of New Plymouth in New England being aged and weake of body but of sound mind and Memory praised be God Doe make this my last Will and Testament in Manor and forme following Imprimis I comitt my soule into the hands of Almighty God whoe Gave it and my body to be Decently buried in the place appointed for that use whensoever hee shall please to take me hence; and for the Disposall of my outward estate which God of his Goodness hath Given mee first I have and already formerly by Deeds under my hand and seale Given unto my two sonnes Nathaniel: and Gorge All my lands in the Township of Dartmouth; Item I have formerly Given unto my Daughters Elizabeth and Patience all my lands in the Township of Middleberry
Item I Give and bequeath unto my Daughters Susannah and Mary twelve pence a peece to be paid by my executor hereafter Named after my Decease; And forasmuch as my Eldest son John Soule and his family hath in my extreme old age and weakness bin

tender and careful of mee and very healpfull to mee; and is likely soe to be while it shall please God to continew my life heer therefore I give and bequeath unto my said son John Soule all the Remainder of my housing and lands whatsoever to him his heires and Assigns forever Item I Give and bequeath unto my son John Soule all my Goods and Chattles whatsoever Item I Nominate and appoint my son John Soule to be my sole Executor of the my last will and Testament; and lastly I doe heerby make Null and voyde all other and former wills and Testaments by mee att Any time made; and Declare this instrument to be my last Will and Testament In Witness whereof I the said Gorge Soule have heerunto sett my hand and seale this eleventh Day of August in the year of our Lord one Thousand six hundred seaventy and seaven:

Gorge Soule and a seale

The above named Gorge Soule Did signe seale and Deliver this Instrument to be his Last Will and Testament in the presence of us
Nathaniel Thomas
The Marke D T of Deborah Thomas

Apparently, as often happens in families when property is concerned, John Soule was displeased with the amount of property given to his sister Patience and his displeasure came to the notice of his father for he delivered this caveat in a codicil:

Item the twentyeth Day of September 1677 I the above Named Gorge Soule Doe heerby further Declare that it is my will that if my son John Soule above named or his heires or Assignes or any of them shall att any time Disturbe my Daughter Patience or her heires or Assignes or any of them in peacable Posession or Injoyment of the lands I have given her att Namassaket allies Middleberry and Recover the same from her or her heires or Assignes or any of them That then my Gift to my son John Soule shall shalbe voyd; and that then my will is my Daughter Patience shall have all my lands att Duxburrey And shee shalbe my sole executrix of this my last Will and Testament And enter into my housing lands and meddowes att Duxburrow,
In Witness wherof I have heerunto sett my hand and seale;

Gorge Soule and A seal

The above Named Gorge Soule Did Signe and seale to this addition in the presence of us
Nathaniell Thomas
The Marke D T of Deborah Thomas;

The order of birth of the children of Pilgrim George Soule is not known. It is established that Zachariah was the first born; John was 75 years old in 1707; George jr. was 34 years old in 1673; Patience's last child was born 1691; Elizabeth was in trouble in 1663; and Pilgrim George had but eight children as of 1650. An unpublished note of Robert S. Wakefield develops an acceptable ordering which will be used in this volume.

Children (SOULE) first seven b. Plymouth, last two Duxbury:

i ZACHARIAH[2], b. Plymouth no later than 1627 as he shared in the division of cattle 22 May/1 June 1627, also in Aug. 1643 was enumerated on the list of Duxbury residents aged 16 to 60 physically able to bear arms; d. Duxbury prob. shortly before inventory of his effects was taken 11 Dec. 1663 O.S. by John Alden and Constant Southworth; m. place and date unknown MARGARET -----, pos. dau. of William Ford Sr. who gave the widow's bond as administratrix of her deceased husband's estate. Nothing has been found to suggest that Zachariah Soule sired any children.

2 ii JOHN, b. ca. 1632.

3 iii NATHANIEL, b. ca. 1637.

4 iv GEORGE, b. ca. 1639.

5 v SUSANNA, b. ca. 1642.

6 vi MARY, b. ca. 1644.

7 vii ELIZABETH, b. ca. 1645.

8 viii PATIENCE, b. ca. 1648.

ix BENJAMIN, b. ca. 1651; killed in action by Indians before Pawtucket, RI on 26 March 1676 during King Philip's War. Nothing has been found to suggest that he married or ever sired any children.

References: MD 1:9, 12, 16, 79, 159, 228; 2:81-3, 119; 4:186-187; 10:164; 14:129-130, 143; MQ 42:63 (May 1976); NEHGR 4:256, 319; 7:236; 124:121 et seq.; BANKS ENGLISH ANCESTRY, p. 80; BRADFORD'S HIST (1952) pp. 37, 43, 125, 127, 130-2, 148n, 154, 184-196, 252-253, 294, 295, 316, 319-321, 322n, 404-412, 429, 441, 444. MIDDLEBORO BY WESTON, p. 35; PLYMOUTH COL REC 1:60; 2:53, 62, 88, 108; 3:44, 47, 101, 138; 4:179; 8:175, 189; 11:37, 56, 59; 12:4, 12. STODDARD, pp. 28, 83, 87, 150, 151, 160, 165. DUXBURY BY WINSOR, p. 310.

NOTE: Because *The Soule Genealogy* by Ridlon contains many inaccuracies both in detail and in family organization, this account of George Soule's descendants does not include any information found only in this source.

SECOND GENERATION

2 JOHN[2] SOULE (George[1]), b. Plymouth ca. 1632; d. Duxbury bef. 14 Nov. 1707. In a deposition date 8 March 1705/6, John Soule swore he was "about Seventy foure years" of age.

He m. (1) prob. at Duxbury ca. 1654 REBECCA SIMMONS, dau. of Moses Simmons, d. prob. Duxbury between 1665 and 1668. By deed, dated 30 Dec. 1674, Moses Simmons in "consideration of a marriage heretofore consummated between John Soul of Duxbury and my eldest daughter, Rebecca" gave to John land in Middleboro.

He m. (2) prob. Duxbury ca. 1678 ESTHER (NASH) SAMPSON, dau. of Lt. Samuel Nash and the widow of Samuel Sampson, b. 6 March 1640; d. Duxbury 12 Sept. 1735 ae 95y 6m 6d.

John Soule died intestate and Esther Soul, widow, was appointed to administer his estate 14 Nov. 1707. His three daughters or their heirs proposed division of the residuary real estate amongst them since their father "in his lifetime settled all his sons portions in land by deed", and they, the daughters, received but one cow. The settlement was signed by John and Rachel Cobb, Edmond and Rebecca Weston and Adam Wright on behalf of his children born to his wife, Sarah deceased. G.E. Bowman (MD 8:184ff) identifies all the sons of John and abstracts the deeds of gift to these sons.

Children (SOULE) b. Duxbury; nine by first wife, three by second wife:

9	i	REBECCA[3], b. ca. 1656.
10	ii	JAMES, b. 4 Oct. 1659.
11	iii	SARAH, b. ca. 1660.
12	iv	RACHEL, b. ca. 1663.
13	v	AARON, b. ca. 1664.
14	vi	BENJAMIN, b. ca. 1665/6.
15	vii	MOSES, b. ca. 1669.
	viii	ZACHARIAH, b. bef. 1670; *d.s.p.* bef. 16 March 1690/1.
16	ix	JOHN, b. ca. 1675.
17	x	JOSEPH, b. 31 July 1679, twin.
18	xi	JOSIAH, b. 31 July 1679, twin.
19	xii	JOSHUA, b. 12 Oct. 1681.

References: MD 3:121; 4:159-161; 5:46; 8:184-186; 10:169; 19:96; VR DUXBURY; NEHGR 52:76, 362; FAM OF PILGRIMS, pp. 139-141.

3 NATHANIEL[2] SOULE (George[1]), b. prob. Plymouth ca. 1637; d. Dartmouth bef. 12 Oct. 1699.

He m. ROSE -----, who has not been identified. d. prob. Dartmouth after 15 May 1702 and prob. bef. May 1708.

On 5 March 1667/8 Nathaniel was charged and again on 3 June 1668 summoned to Plymouth Colony General Court for telling "a pnisous" lie for which he was fined ten shillings. Nathaniel of Duxbury and George of Dartmouth filed complaint 5 July 1671 against Giles Slocum for unlawful entry on their lands in Dartmouth in 1669. The brothers, now of Dartmouth, with others filed claims 7 July 1685 for damages on land acquired [by their father, Pilgrim George,] from the Indians 29 Nov. 1652.

Nathaniel Soule died intestate and his widow, Rose, made bond as executrix 12 Oct. 1699, with an inventory reported as of that day appraising the personal property at 197:16:00. On 10 Oct. 1700 the Probate Court caused "a just and equal divission of the estate both goods and chattels left by Nath'll Soule late of Dartmouth deceased". This division included the widow's third which gave her "all the moveables", "Nathaniel Soul the eldest son as his dubble portion", and equal shares to Silvanus, Jacob and Miles, though minors perhaps over 14 years. This division was dated 15 May 1702 and approved 10 Sept. 1702. No guardian assignments and no distribution of the real estate that the will of George Soule snr. and the above cited court actions imply have been found. There is no record of the distribution of widow Rose Soule's undoubtedly substantial estate. In the main land transaction of 1708, son Miles is not a contracting party, yet there is belief that he did not die until 1720.

On 4 May 1708 Nathaniel, Sylvanus and Jacob Soul (*sic*) sons of Nathaniel Soul late of Dartmouth, William and Nathan Soul sons of George Soul late of Dartmouth and Joseph Davil son-in-law of said George Soule being common proprietors . . . . sold land "given us by our grandfather George Soul" late of Duxbury. No explanation is given in this deed as to how they were "given" this property when their grandfather died 1680 before some of them were born or why Mary Devol is the only granddaughter involved.

Mary, Susannah and Sarah Soule are placed as his daughters from the calculated birthdate of Mary, and the fact that Mary and Sarah, daughters of George, are positively identified, while John Soule's daughters are well known and in Plymouth County, and neither John nor George had a daughter Susannah.

Children (SOULE) b. Dartmouth:

20	i	NATHANIEL[3], b. 12 Jan. 1681.
21	ii	SILVANUS, b. ca. 1684.
22	iii	MARY, b. ca. 1684.
23	v	SUSANNAH, b. prob. 1680's.
24	iv	SARAH, b. prob. 1680's.
25	v	JACOB, b. ca. 1687.
	vi	MYLES, b. ca. 1690; d. after 1720, prob. unm.

References: MD 7:72-76; TAG 38:164-165; FAM OF PILGRIMS, pp. 137-8; Bristol Co. LR 7:22 (Division Deed). PLYMOUTH COL REC 4:186; 7:164, 166, 292 (Nathaniel Soule).

4 GEORGE[2] SOULE (George[1]), b. prob. Duxbury ca. 1639; d. Dartmouth ca. May 1704.

He m. DEBORAH -----, b. place unknown ca. 1648; d. Dartmouth Feb. 1710.

George lived in Plymouth, Duxbury and Dartmouth where his children were born and raised. His will dated Dartmouth 29 March 1697, proved 30 June 1704, bequeaths to then eldest son William, son John, son Nathan, daughter Deborah, daughters Mary, Lydia and Sarah when they reach eighteen; well- beloved wife Deborah and son William to execute the estate; friends Joseph Tripp and George Cadman to be overseers. The widow Deborah Soule repudiated the will on "ye 22 day of ye 4th month 1704". His granddaughter Mary Coggeshall, daughter of son George, contested his will and was awarded (1719) a share representing her father's rights. [See Family 127.]

Deborah Soule left a will dated Dartmouth, proved 1 March 1709 as the wife of George Soule Sener late of Dartmouth deceased. She bequeathed to daughter Sarah, sons William and Nathan, daughters Mary Divel, Lediah Browniel and Mary Soule, daughter of "my son George Soule deceased". The will was witnessed by Sylvanus, Jacob and Nathaniel Soule.

Children (SOULE) b. Dartmouth:

26	i	GEORGE[3], b. bef. 1671, perhaps twin.
27	ii	WILLIAM, b. bef. 1671, perhaps twin.
	iii	JOHN, b. prob. between 1671 and 1675; *d.s.p.* 11 May 1704.
28	iv	NATHAN, b. bet. 1675 and 1680.
	v	DEBORAH, prob. d. bef. 24 Jan. 1708/9.
29	vi	MARY, b. ca. 1681.
30	vii	LYDIA, b. ca. 1685.
31	viii	SARAH, b. bef. 1 March 1688.

References: MD 7:210;220. TAG 38:165, 39:212; FAM OF PILGRIMS, pp. 137-8; VR DARTMOUTH; Bristol County PR File 1704 (George Soule); File 1709 (Deborah Soule).

5 SUSANNA[2] SOULE (George[1]), b. prob. Duxbury pos. ca. 1642; d. prob. Kings Towne RI in or after 1684.

She m. place and date unknown FRANCIS WAST/WEST and resided with him in that part of Kings Towne RI which became North Kingstown in 1722/3. We have been unable to find place or date of birth, date of death or parentage for Francis.

When Gov. Andros took over the King's Province in 1687, he levied taxes

---

NOTE: A researcher expects to find a child naming a son after the father, a daughter after the mother, or subsequently a family naming a child after a beloved or prominent ancestor. Of the seven children of Pilgrim George Soule who had families, only one, George Soule jr. named a known child George. Of the Soule grandsons only two (children of George jr.) named a son George. The name George ranks very low in frequency among the descendants of Pilgrim George Soule.

on the inhabitants of Kingstown RI - renamed Rochester. Included in the list were Francis Wast senior, Francis Wast junior, and Richard Wast. Only Francis senior had a rate, that of 2 shillings 1 pence. The children of this family have been difficult to trace. Francis, Susannah, and Martha remained in the Kingstown RI area; William removed to Newport RI, probably after the death of his first wife; Clement moved to Charlestown RI, and then disappears from RI records, perhaps moving to Dutchess County NY; Richard returned to Plymouth and Bristol County, living in Middleboro and Taunton. We have not found Peter, John nor Thomas. This family name has a variety of spellings in the public records: WAST, WEST, WASTE, WEAST being common variants. Of the four "WEST" families in Plymouth Colony only this family has its surname used in forms other than W E S T suggesting that the original name, while phonetically similar, was distinct from West. Some of Susanna's children are identified in the *Samuel West Memorandum Book* published in the *Mayflower Descendant.*

Children (WEST) b. in that part of Kings Towne which became No. Kingstown RI:

32	i	FRANCIS[3], b. ca. 1660.
33	ii	RICHARD, b. ca. 1661-4.
34	iii	SUSANNA, b. ca. 1666.
	iv	PETER, b. ca. 1668/9; n.f.r.
	v	JOHN, b. ca. 1672; n.f.r.
35	vi	MARTHA, b. ca. 1675.
36	vii	WILLIAM, b. 31 May 1681.
37	viii	THOMAS, b. 18 Sept.1684, twin.
38	ix	CLEMENT, b. 18 Sept.1684, twin.

References: MD 26:10ff; NEHGR 35:124-6, 181-185; FAM OF PILGRIMS, pp. 138ff; VR RI: NO. KINGSTOWN; No. Kingstown RI BK 1:30.

6 MARY[2] SOULE (George[1]), b. prob. Duxbury ca. 1644; d. Plymouth after 1720.

She m. prob. Duxbury ca. 1666 JOHN PETERSON, b. place unknown ca. 1636; d. prob. Duxbury between 29 April 1718 and 26 March 1720.

John Peterson's will dated Duxbury 29 April 1718, proved 26 March 1720, gave his farm which had been the homestead farm of Pilgrim George Soule to his son Isaac, entailed. He named his wife Mary, eldest son Joseph, sons Benjamin, David and Isaac; daughters Martha, Mary wife of Joseph Soule and Rebecca wife of John Weston. His son David left a will, proved 1760 which contained many legatees including: sister Rebecca Weston; nieces Priscilla wife of Eliphas Weston and Faith wife of Samuel Drew.

Children (PETERSON) b. prob. Duxbury:

	i	JOHN[3], d. unm. 1690.
39	ii	JOSEPH, b. bef. 1 April 1669.
40	iii	BENJAMIN, b. Sept. 1669.

Children (PETERSON) b. prob. Duxbury, continued:

	iv	MARTHA, b. ca. 1672, living, unm. 1718.
41	v	JONATHAN, b. ca. 1674
	vi	DAVID, b. 1 Oct. 1676; d. Duxbury 30 Sept.1760, unm.
42	vii	ISAAC, b. ca. 1678.
	viii	REBECCA, b. ca. 1682; d. Plymouth 4 April 1761. She m. Duxbury 1 Oct. 1717 JOHN WESTON as his second wife. No known issue.
43	ix	MARY, b. ca. 1689.

References: FAM OF PILGRIMS, pp. 138ff; VR DUXBURY, PLYMPTON; NEHGR 70:162; Plymouth Co. PR 16:45 (David Peterson); 15782, 4:232 (John Peterson).

7 ELIZABETH[2] SOULE (George[1]), b. prob. Duxbury pos. ca. 1645; d. prob. Woodbridge NJ in early 1700's.

She m. prob. Plymouth Colony perhaps bef. 1664 and certainly bef. 23 July 1668 FRANCIS WALKER, d. Woodbridge NJ bef. 1702. Her father deeded land in Middleboro 23 July 1668 "unto Francis Walker, husband to my daughter Elizabeth".

Francis is placed in Essex County in 1657 but nothing is known of his birth place, date or parentage. There is confusion and uncertainty concerning the various residences of this family. In addition to Middleboro, they resided in Duxbury, and may have removed early for brief periods to New Amsterdam and Staten Island, NY. Francis Walker is named surveyor in connection with a Woodbrige NJ deed ca. 1678 and their son Francis jr. bought land there on 24 Feb. 1682. [See Family 44.]

No will or complete disposition of real property has been found for Francis sr. despite extensive land holdings in Middleboro and the suspected land ownership in the Woodbrige NJ area. Isaac sold his father's holdings in Little Compton in 1702; he sold his share of his father's Middleboro holdings in 1705. Francis jr. is found, 1705, in the records of the Middleboro proprietors selling his share to John Haskell and Benjamin Soule. Francis, sr. or jr., had trouble with the Town of Woodbridge over his perfomance as Constable. Patience is placed as his daughter since the only other Walker household in Woodbridge at that time was that of Samuel Walker, merchant, of Boston, who was on the governor's Council and most unlikely to have had a daughter employed as a servant as was Patience. The NJ Ayers Family studies have placed Mary as a daughter of Francis, and she named children Francis and Patience which are not common in the Obadiah Ayers branch. Since many of the colonial records of the Piscataway NJ settlements are the property of the East Jersey Proprietors, an extant corporation, these records have not become a part of the public domain and cannot be searched at this time.

NOTE: Because *First Settlers of ye plantations of Piscataway and Woodbridge, ...* by Ora E. Monnette contains many inaccuracies both in detail and in family organization, this account of Elizabeth (Soule) Walker's descendants does not include any information found only in this source.

Children (WALKER) prob. b. Plymouth Col., and prob. in mid-1660's:

44	i	FRANCIS[3].
45	ii	MARY.
46	iii	ISAAC.
47	iv	PATIENCE.

References: MD 27:39-41; Plymouth Co. LR 3:126 (George Soule). MONNETTE, pp. 217, 872; MIDDLEBORO BY WESTON, pp. 34, 61, 350, 563, 616, 626-7; Dornan Collection (Freeman).

8 PATIENCE[2] SOULE (George[1]), b. prob. Duxbury pos. ca. 1648; d. Middleboro 11 March 1705/6.

She m. Middleboro Jan. 1666 JOHN HASKELL, son of Roger and Elizabeth (Hardy) Haskell, reputedly b. Salem ca. 1648; d. Middleboro 15 May 1706, in his 67th year.

John Haskell became a resident before 1675, took the freeman's oath in 1688 and was named a proprietor 12 Nov. 1695. The estate of John Haskell was admitted to probate 1706 but no will or distribution has been found. He did record the birth of his children in the Middleboro Town Records.

Children (HASKELL) b. Middleboro:

48	i	JOHN[3], b. 11 June 1670.
49	ii	ELIZABETH, b. 2 July 1672.
	iii	WILLIAM, b. 11 June 1674; n.f.r.
	iv	PATIENCE, b. 1 Feb. 1679; d. Middleboro 14 Feb. 1705/6.
	v	BETHIAH, b. 15 Jan. 1681; n.f.r.
50	vi	MARY, b. 4 July 1684.
51	vii	JOSIAH, b. 18 June 1686.
52	viii	SUSANNAH, b. 15 Jan. 1690/1.

References: MD 1:219; 2:43, 159, 160; Middleboro VR. MIDDLEBORO DEATHS; FAMS OF PILGRIMS, pp. 139, 142-3; BOSTON TRANSCRIPT 18 Sept. 1912, #2762; MIDDLEBORO BY WESTON; HASKELL CHRON.

THIRD GENERATION

9 REBECCA[3] SOULE (John[2], George[1]), b. Duxbury ca. 1656/7; d. Plympton 18 Nov. 1732, "in her 76 year".

She m. Plymouth 13 Dec. 1688 EDMUND WESTON, son of Edmund Weston, b. Duxbury ca. 1660/1; d. Plympton 23 Sept. 1727, "in his 67th year". Edmund snr. was an early settler of Duxbury.

This family resided in that part of Plymouth set off as Plympton on 4 June 1707. Consequently, the first five children were recorded in both Plymouth and Plympton. Benjamin was named executor of the estate of his uncle, James Soule. There are no probate records in Plymouth Co.

Children (WESTON) b. Plymouth:

53	i	NATHAN[4], b. 8 Feb. 1688/9.
54	ii	ZACHARIAH, b. 16 Dec. 1690.
55	iii	REBECCA, b. 31 July 1693.
56	iv	JOHN, b. 27 July 1695.
57	v	EDMUND, b. 21 Oct. 1697.
58	vi	BENJAMIN, b. 16 Nov. 1701.

References: MD 1:178, 245; 11:194-5; 13:204; 24:19-24; 25:73; VR PLYMPTON; NEHGR 41:286; FAM OF PILGRIMS, p. 139.

10 JAMES[3] SOULE (John[2], George[1]), b. Duxbury 4 Oct. 1659; d. Middleboro 27 Aug. 1744, in his 85th year, bur. at "The Green" with his wife.

NOTE: Students of this family are cautioned that *Middleboro Deaths* erroneously lists his death as "Thomas Soule".

He m. Duxbury 14 Dec. 1693 LYDIA THOMPSON, dau. of John and Mary (Cooke) Thompson, b. Barnstable 5 Oct. 1659; d. Middleboro 14 March 1741 in her 83rd year. She was a granddaughter of Pilgrim Francis Cooke. [See *The Francis Cooke Family.*]

Perhaps Americas first conscientious objector, James Soule was impressed 2 April 1690 "for services of Their Majesties at Canada" and, having refused to serve, was sentenced 9 Oct. 1690 by the Council of War at Plimouth to fine and imprisonment. His will dated Middleboro 30 Nov. 1736, proved 20 Sept. 1744, names wife Lydia; daughters Rebecca, and Martha Faunce wife of Joseph; son Jacob who was also named executor. A codicil dated 22 Aug. 1744 notes the death of his wife and his son Jacob and names as executor Benjamin Weston, "faithful kinsman of Plympton".

THIRD GENERATION

9 BERECCA[3] SOULE (John[2], George[1]), b. Duxbury ca. 1655/7; d. Plymouth 18 Nov. 1713, "in her 56 year."

She m. Plymouth 11 Dec. 1688 EDMUND WESTON, son of Edmund Weston, b. Duxbury ca. 1656/7; d. Plympton 29 Sept. 1727, "in his 67th year." Edmund Sr. was an early settler of Duxbury.

This family resided in that part of Plymouth set off as Plympton on 4 June 1707. Consequently, the first five children were recorded in both Plymouth and Plympton. Edmund was named executor of the estate of his uncle, James Soule. There are no probate records in Plymouth Co.

Children (WESTON) b. Plymouth:

50	i.	NATHAN[4], b. 4 Feb. 1689/9	
51	ii.	ZACHARIAH, b. 16 Dec. 1690	
52	iii.	REBECCA, b. 31 July 1693	
53	iv.	JOHN, b. 27 July 1695	
54	v.	EDMUND, b. 21 Oct. 1697	
55	vi.	BENJAMIN, b. 16 Nov. 1701	

References: MD 11:76; 25:11; 30:5; 33:106; 34:19-34; 39:33; NS PLYMPTON: MEDIA 41:286; PCM OF PILGRIMS, p. 113.

10 JAMES[3] SOULE (John[2], George[1]), b. Duxbury 4 Oct. 1659; d. Middleboro 22 Aug. 1734, in his 83rd year, but of "The Great" was his wife.

NOTE: Sketches of the families connected with Middleboro Quaker emigrants has details on Thomas Veale.

He m. Duxbury 14 Dec. 1693 ELIZABETH THOMPSON, dau. of Joan and Mary (Cooke) Thompson, b. Barnstable 5 Oct. 1679; d. Middleboro 14 March 1741 in her 62nd year. She was a granddaughter of Pilgrim Francis Cooke. [See The Pilgrim Cooke Family.]

Primary Ancestor has conscientious objector. James Soule was imprisoned 2 April 1690 "for service of Their Majesties in Canada" and, having refused to serve, was sentenced 9 Dec. 1690 by the Council of War at Plymouth to fine and imprisonment. His will dated Middleboro 30 May 1734, proved 20 Sept. 1734, names wife Leslie, daughters Rebecca, and Martha Rogers wife of Joseph, son Jacob who was also named executor. A codicil dated 22 Aug. 1744 notes the death of his wife and his son Jacob and names as executor Benjamin Weston, "Grandson of Plympton."

Children (SOULE) b. Middleboro:

	i	MARY[4] b. 2 Oct. 1694; *d.s.p.* Middleboro 12 June 1704.
59	ii	MARTHA, b. 11 April 1696.
	iii	ISAAC, b. 16 Jan. 1698; *d.s.p.* bef. Aug. 1744; unm.
	iv	REBECCA, b. 21 April 1700; d. 21 June 1747, testate, unm. In her will of 1747 she acknowledged her father James, and left her estate to the children of her sister Martha Faunce and her brother Jacob Soule. [See Families 59 and 60.]
60	v	JACOB, b. 30 Aug. 1702.

References: MD 2:41; 16:18; 17:164; 18:230; 19:235; 20:93; 23:49-55; VR DUXBURY; Middleboro VR; MIDDLEBORO DEATHS; PLYMOUTH COLONY RECS 6:238; FAM OF PILGRIMS, pp. 71, 140. Plymouth Co. PR 18805 (James Soule); 18861 (Rebecca Soule).

11 SARAH[3] SOULE (John[2], George[1]), b. Duxbury ca. 1660; d. Plymouth after 16 March 1690/1, prob. after 1693 but bef. 1699.

She m. prob. Duxbury or Plymouth, prob. bef. 1680 ADAM WRIGHT, son of Richard and Hester (Cooke) Wright, b. Plymouth ca. 1645; d. Plympton 20 Sept. 1724. He was a descendant of Pilgrim Francis Cooke. He m. (2) prob. in Plymouth ca. 1699, Mehitable Barrows.

All four children of Mehitable and Adam viz: Samuel, Moses, James and Nathan Wright are specifically recorded as her sons. John and Isaac are recorded as sons of Sarah. The four daughters of Adam are placed as daughters of Sarah as a conclusion from the above and their marriage records. Adam's will dated 9 April 1723 was probated 2 Nov. 1724 and is published in full in the *Mayflower Descendant.* He names his sons John, Isaac, Samuel, Moses, James, and Nathan; his four daughters Esther Pratt, deceased, Sarah Fuller, Mary Gifferd and Rachel Barlow; and his wife Mehitable.

For an orderly presentation, the children of Sarah and their descendants will be continued in this volume, but the reader is urged to examine *The Francis Cooke Family* volume. Soule descendants have shown a strong genetic trait of twinning. (Her brothers Joseph and Josiah were twins.) It is conjectured that Esther and Mary Wright were twins, which would account for the first three children with very close birth years.

Children (WRIGHT) by first wife only, b. Plymouth:

61	i	ESTHER[4], b. ca. 1681, prob. twin.
62	ii	MARY, b. ca. 1681, prob. twin.
63	iii	JOHN, b. ca. 1681.
64	iv	ISAAC, b. 19 Jan. 1686.
65	v	RACHEL, b. ca. 1689.
66	vi	SARAH, b. ca. 1693.

References: MD 3:164; 4:160, 192, 239-241; VR PLYMPTON; FAM OF PILGRIMS, pp. 70, 140; Plymouth Co. PR 5:26-29 (Adam Wright).

12 RACHEL[3] SOULE (John[2], George[1]), b. Duxbury ca. 1663; d. Middleboro, 18 Sept. 1727 "in her 65th year" and is buried in Middleboro at "The Green" with her husband.

She m. Plymouth 5/7 Sept. 1688 JOHN COBB, son of John and Martha (Nelson) Cobb, b. Plymouth 24 Aug. 1662; d. Middleboro 8 Oct. 1727.

John Cobb moved early to Middleboro. His will dated Middleboro 9 May 1727, proved 16 Nov. 1727, names his wife Rachel; sons James and John with grandsons Gershom and John of son John; daughters Martha Simmons, Patience Tinkham and Rachel Standish. In a codicil dated Middleboro 28 Sept. 1727 he notes the death of his wife Rachel.

Children (COBB) b. Middleboro:

67	i	JOHN[4], b. 10 June 1689.
	ii	ELIZABETH, b. ca. 1690/1; prob. d.y.
68	iii	MARTHA, b. 23 March 1691.
69	iv	PATIENCE, b. 23 Sept. 1693.
70	v	JAMES, b. 12 April 1696.
71	vi	RACHEL, b. 8 Dec. 1702.

References: MD 24:35; Middleboro VR; MIDDLEBORO DEATHS; FAM OF PILGRIMS, p. 140; COBB FAM; Plymouth Co. PR 4546 (John Cobb).

13 AARON[3] SOULE (John[2], George[1]), b. Duxbury ca. 1664; d. possibly in Pembroke after 24 March 1752.

He m. bef. 1699 MARY WADSWORTH, dau. of John and Abigail (Andrews) Wadsworth, b. Duxbury 18 Dec. 1668; d. Pembroke 9 May 1741.

We have found no evidence of the existence of a son Christopher Soule. There are no probate records in Plymouth County.

Children (SOULE) b. Dusbury:

72	i	MARY[4], b. ca. 1701.
73	ii	AARON, b. Dec. 1705.
74	iii	RACHEL, b. ca. 1707/8.

References: MD 8:184; 9:128, 246-249; 19:129, 131; VR DUXBURY, PEMBROKE; FAM OF PILGRIMS, p. 140.

14 BENJAMIN[3] SOULE (John[2], George[1]), b. Duxbury ca. 1665/6; d. Plympton 1 Dec. 1729 in his 64th year, and with his wife is buried in Old Cemetery, Plympton.

He m. prob. Plymouth ca. 1694 SARAH STANDISH, dau. of Alexander and Sarah (Alden) Standish, b. ca. 1666/7; d. Plympton 4 March 1740 in her 74th year. She was a granddaughter of Pilgrims John Alden and Myles Standish.

Benjamin Soule's will dated Marshfield 2 Nov. 1729, probated 5 Jan. 1729/30, named wife Sarah Sole, son Zachariah, daughter Hannah wife of

George Samson, sons Beniamin (*sic*) and Ebenezer. Zachariah was appointed 22 May 1740 to administer the estate of "Sarah Sole late of Plympton, Widow"

Benjamin's will failed to devise a small tract which Ebenezer Soul, James Churchill, gent., Luke Perkins and Abigail his wife, Priscilla the wife of the above James, Timothy Ripley and Hannah his wife and Asaph Sole all of Plimton, Benjamin Soul of Hallifax, Josiah Perkins and Deborah his wife of Hebron Cumberland County [ME], Ebenezer White and Olive his wife of Northfield, Beza Soule of Brookline CT, Ivory Soule of Hinsdale NH, Samuel Nichols and Sarah his wife of Lemster NH for 75 dollars by Moseter Cotton, Physician, of Plimouth sold as the one eighths share purchased "by our grandfather Benjamin Soul"; said deed dated 9 March 1796 and acknowledged soon thereafter.

Children (SOULE) b. Plymouth/Plympton:
(Plympton was established from a part of Plymouth 4 June 1707.)

75	i	ZACHARIAH[4], b. 21 March 1694.
76	ii	HANNAH, b. 18 March 1696.
	iii	SARAH, b. 9 May 1699; d. Plympton 19 Nov. 1716; unm.
77	iv	DEBORAH, b. 23 April 1702.
78	v	BENJAMIN, b. 5 June 1704.
79	vi	EBENEZER, b. 16 Feb. 1710/11.

References: MD 25:72, 86; NEHGR 87:155; VR PLYMPTON; FAM OF PILGRIMS , pp. 27, 140, 147; Plymouth Co. PR 18760 (Benjamin Soule); 18869 (Sarah Soule); LR 80:18-19 (Benjamin Soule et al); PLYMOUTH VR 1:57.

15 MOSES[3] SOULE (John[2], George[1]), b. Duxbury ca. 1669; d. intestate Duxbury bet. 9 May 1748 and 25 Jan. 1748/9.

He m. (1) Duxbury ca. 1700/01 MERCY SOUTHWORTH, dau. of Edward and Mary (Pabodie) Southworth, b. Duxbury bef. 1690 (pos. as early as 1670); d. prob. Duxbury bef. 15 Jan. 1729/30. She was a descendant of Pilgrim John Alden.

Moses m. (2) Duxbury 15 Jan. 1729/30 SARAH CHANDLER, dau. of Joseph and Martha (Hunt) Chandler, b. Duxbury 25 Oct. 1714; d. No Yarmouth ME 28 April 1737 (G.S.); bur. Old Pioneer Cem. No issue by second marriage.

Daughter Ruth Soule was unmarried on 5 June 1761 when she was named in the will of Priscilla Southworth, and is presumed to be the Ruth Soule who died 17 March 1777. (Priscilla Southworth, sister of Mercy, in her will of 1761 named three nieces, daughters of Mercy Soule deceased: Deborah wife of John Hunt, Alice widow of Barnabas Perry and now wife of Edward King and Ruth Soule.)

Moses Soule died intestate and his son Isaac was appointed administrator of his estate 25 Jan. 1748/9. On 4 Sept. 1749 the Probate Court approved the division of the estate to Isaac (eldest son), Cornelius, Barnabas, Abigail the only child of Ichabod Soule, Gideon, Jedediah, and Ruth Soule; and to Else (Alice) the wife of Barnabas Perry, and Deborah Hunt.

Children (SOULE) b. Duxbury:

80	i	ISAAC[4], b. ca. 1701/2.
81	ii	CORNELIUS, b. ca. 1703.
82	iii	BARNABAS, b. 19 Dec. 1705.
	iv	RUTH, b. ca.1708/9, prob. d. 17 March 1777; unm.
83	v	ICHABOD, b. ca. 1712.
84	vi	ALICE/ELSIE, b. ca. 1715/6.
85	viii	GIDEON, b. 15 Oct. 1717.
86	vii	DEBORAH, prob. b. ca. 1718; named in settlement.
87	ix	JEDEDIAH, prob. b. ca. 1720/1; named in settlement.

References: MD 18:233-241; 19:113; VR DUXBURY, PEMBROKE, SCITUATE; FAM OF PILGRIMS, p. 140; Plymouth Co. PR 18845 (Moses Soule).

16 JOHN[3] SOULE (John[2], George[1]), b. Duxbury ca. 1675; d. Middleboro 19 May 1743 in his 69th year, and is bur. at "The Green" with his wife.

He m. Middleboro 8 Dec. 1701 MARTHA TINKHAM, dau. of Ephraim and Esther (Wright) Tinkham, b. ca. 1679; d. Middleboro 16 Feb. 1758. She was a descendant of Pilgrims Peter Brown and Francis Cooke.

John Soule's will dated 1 March 1743, probated Pembroke 6 June 1743, names his wife Martha, sons John and James; daughters Martha Thomson, Sarah Snow, Ester Soule, Mary Samson, Rebecca and Rachel Soul.

The will of widow Martha Soule, dated Middleboro 19 Nov. 1751, probated 2 May 1758, bequeaths to "my son John Souls Heirs" 5s "Lawfull money", "my son James Soul" 10s, "the Heirs of my daughter Sarah Snow deceased", 5s, "my daughters Easter Soule and Rebeccah Soul . . one third of my movebale Estate & the rest to my daughters Martha Thompson, & Ester Soul & mary Samson, & Rebecca Soul, & Rachel Vaughan to be divided equally among them". "Ester Soul & Rebecca Soul" were named executors. Witnesses were Samuel Tinkham, David Simmons and Nelson Finney.

Daughter "Rebeckah Soul of . . . . midleborough" made her will 23 Sept. 1758. It was probated 26 April 1759 and bequeaths to "my Sister Esther Soul all my estate which cheefly Consists in houshold Goods live Stok Bonds notes & Book Debts &c Except what I shall here after Give and order hir to Pay out of Said Estate"; to "my brother James Soul & To my three Sisters namely martha Tomson mary Samson & Rachel Vaughan L2 13s 4d to Each of them to be Paid in one year after my Deceas by my aforesaid Sister Ester Soul" To "the Children of my Sister Sarah Snow Decd." L2 13s 4d "Equally to be devided between them in one year after my decease ... by ... Ester Soul" To "my Cossen John Soule L2 13s 4d to be Paid ... by ... Ester Soul when he arrives to the age Twenty one". Sister Ester named sole executrix with John and Joanna Holmes and Joseph Tinkham as witnesses.

Daughter "Esther Soule of Middleborough ... Spinster" made her will 16 Oct. 1792, probated 11 June 1793 which bequeathed to "my Niece Esther Bryant, wife to Isaac Bryant . . . . my bed; and beding sufficient to dress the same so as to make it comfortable but not for a change of beding" to "my Nephew Nathan Tomson . . . all of my property now in his hands; also my Black camblet Gown" and to all my "Heirs at Law, Excepting the said Nathan

Thomson, all the remaining part and resadue of my estate to be divided amongst them as the Law directs". "My Nephew and trustee friend John Soule of Middleborough, Gent" named sole executor. The above four wills have been published in the MD vol. 19 reference.

Children (SOULE) b. Middleboro:

88	i	MARTHA[4], b. 11 April 1702.
89	ii	SARAH, b. 8 Oct. 1703.
90	iii	JOHN, b. 13 April 1705.
	iv	ESTHER, b. 16 April 1707; d. 15 May 1793, testate; unm.
91	v	MARY, b. 14 March 1709.
92	vi	JAMES, b. 15 April 1711.
	vii	REBECCA, b. 1 Oct. 1713; d. 24 Jan. 1739, testate; unm.
	viii	NATHAN, b. 1 Oct. 1717, twin; d. 8 Feb. 1731/2.
	ix	WILLIAM, b. 1 Oct. 1717, twin; d. 8 Dec. 1731/2.
93	x	RACHEL, b. 16 Nov. 1719.

References: MD 2:105-7, 19:136-141; NEHGR 4:265-266; MIDDLEBORO DEATHS p. 163; Middleboro VR; VR PLYMPTON; FAM OF PILGRIMS pp. 57, 71, 140; Plymouth Co. PR 18813 (John Soule); 18836 (Martha Soule).

17 JOSEPH[3] SOULE (John[2], George[1]), twin of Josiah, b. Duxbury 31 July 1679; d. Duxbury 11 Jul 1763, aged 83y 11m 10d.

He m. Duxbury ca. 1710/11 MARY PETERSON, his first cousin, dau. of John and Mary (Soule) Peterson, b. Duxbury prob. ca. 1680; d. Duxbury prob. bef. 16 Jan. 1755. See Family 43.

The will of Joseph Soule was dated Duxbury 16 Jan. 1755 and probated 1 Aug. 1763. No wife is named and bequests are made to grandchildren: heirs of daughter Mary Cushman deceased, "that was the wife of Joshua Cushman" and heirs of Alethea Cushman, wife of Allerton Cushman, "now being deceased"; also to daughters Hannah and Rebecca Soule [unmarried], the latter with friend John Wadsworth being made executors.

Children (SOULE) b. Duxbury:

94	i	MARY[4], b. 18 Dec. 1711.
95	ii	ALETHEA, b. 9 Jan. 1713/4.
	iii	LYDIA, b. 9 March 1714/5; prob. *d.s.p.* Duxbury bef. 16 Jan. 1755.
	iv	HANNAH, b. 6 March 1716/7; d. Duxbury 25 Sept. 1768 ae 50y 6m.
	v	REBECKAH/REBEKAH, b. 3 May 1722; prob. d. Duxbury after 1765.

References: MD 11:108-111; VR DUXBURY, PLYMPTON; FAM OF PILGRIMS, pp. 140, 142. Plymouth Co. PR 18819 (Joseph Soule).

18 JOSIAH[3] SOULE (John[2], George[1]), twin of Joseph, b. Duxbury 31 July 1679; d. there 25 Jan. 1764 aged 84 years 6 months, bur. Old Cem. in South Duxbury with his wife.

He m. Duxbury 25 May 1704 LYDIA DELANO, pos. dau. of John Delano, b. prob. Duxbury ca. March 1680; d. Duxbury 23/24 Nov. 1763, ae 83y 8m. "The last will of Josiah Soule of Duxborough... yeoman" dated Duxbury 5 Nov. 1762, probated 14 Feb. 1764, makes bequests as follows: "wife Lidia Soule, eldest son Jonathan Soul, unto me two sons, viz: Abisha Soul and Micha Soul, my youngest son Nathaniel Soul, eldest daughter Mary Soul, youngest daughter Lidia Simmons, wife to Ichabod Simmons". He named Nathaniel Sole (*sic*) sole executor, with witnesses Nehemiah, Thaddeus and Jonathan Peterson.

Children (SOULE) b. Duxbury:

	i	JONATHAN[4], b. 23 June 1705; d. 4 April 1776; unm.
	ii	MARY, b. 5 Dec. 1706; d. there 3 Jan. 1781; unm.
96	iii	ABISHAI, b. 25 Nov. 1708.
97	iv	MICAH, b. 12 April 1711.
98	v	NATHANIEL, b. 4 Nov. 1714.
99	vi	LYDIA, b. 2 Oct. 1719.

References: MD 11:107-108; VR DUXBURY; FAM OF PILGRIMS, p. 140; Plymouth Co. PR 18825 (Josiah Soule).

19 JOSHUA[3] SOULE (John[2], George[1]), b. Duxbury 12 Oct. 1681; d. Duxbury 29 May 1767, ae 85y 7m 6d (G.S.) Old Cem. South Duxbury.

He m. Duxbury 15 Feb. 1704/5 JOANNA STUDLEY, prob. d. bef. 8 May 1767 since she was not mentioned in her husband's will.

Joshua Soule acquired land in North Yarmouth ME 30 Dec. 1734 and was active as a shipbuilder and trader. In his will dated Duxbury 8 May 1767 and proved 20 Oct. 1767, "Joshua Soul of Duxborough . . yeoman" made bequests to sons Ezekiel, Joseph and Nathan Soule, grandson Samuel Soule, daughter Zurviah wife of Ebenezer Samson, daughter Abigail wife to Perez Drew, granddaughter Lidia wife of Jedediah Simmons. He named his grandson Samuel Soule, sole executor, with witnesses Joseph and Elizabeth Cushman and Judah Delano.

Children (SOULE) b. Duxbury:

100	i	ZERUIAH[4], b. 2 Nov. 1705.
101	ii	JOHN, b. 4 March 1708/9.
102	iii	EZEKIEL, b. 17 Feb. 1710/11.
	iv	JOSHUA, b. 30 May 1713; not named in will; prob. d.y.
103	v	ABIGAIL, b. 30 April 1716.
	vi	JOANNA, b. 18 April 1719; not named in will; prob. d.y.
104	vii	JOSEPH, b. 15 March 1721/2.
105	viii	NATHAN, b. 12 July 1725.
106	ix	SARAH, b. 25 July 1728.

References: MD 9:108, 11:133-137; FAM OF PILGRIMS, p. 141; VR DUXBURY; York Co. ME LR 17:132 (Joshua Soule); Plymouth Co. PR 18822 (Joshua Soule).

20 NATHANIEL[3] SOULE (Nathaniel[2], George[1]), b. Dartmouth 12 Jan. 1681; d. testate Dartmouth 1766.

He m. (1) Dartmouth (also recorded Portsmouth RI) 20 July 1708 MERIBAH GIFFORD, dau. of Christopher and Deborah (Perry) Gifford, b. Sandwich 31 Oct. 1687; d. Dartmouth ca. 1732.

He m. (2) Dartmouth 13 Feb. 1732/3 HANNAH MACOMBER, dau. of William and Elizabeth (Randall) Macomber, b. Dartmouth 8 Nov. 1703; d. Dartmouth bef. 17 July 1759.

As J.P., Jonathan Soule performed marriages 1755-1756 in Little Compton. His will was proved Bristol Co. 30 June 1766 and named his "youngest son" Wesson, son Henry and wife Barbary, son James and wife Mary, son Jonathan; also grandsons Henry and James, sons of son Wesson.

Children (SOULE) b. Dartmouth, last child by second wife:

107	i	MERIBAH[4], b. 10 June 1709.
108	ii	JONATHAN, b. 3 March 1711.
109	iii	HENRY, b. ca. 1721.
110	iv	JAMES, b. pos. 1723.
111	v	WESSON/ WESTON, b. 9 Jan. 1734/5.

References: MD 29:33; TAG 38:166; NEHGR 21:265; 129:30-32; FAM OF PILGRIMS, p. 141; VR DARTMOUTH; Sandwich VR; Bristol Co. PR File 1766 (Nathaniel Soule).

21 SYLVANUS[3] SOULE (Nathaniel[2], George[1]), b. Dartmouth ca. 1684; d. prob. Tiverton RI after 9 June 1754.

He m. perhaps Swansea ca. 1705 SARAH SLADE, dau. of William and Sarah (Holmes) Slade.

He was Selectman in Tiverton RI 1727-32; and held other offices, but left no probate.

Children (SOULE), prob. b. Swansea:

i NATHANIEL[4], b. ca. 1710; d. Tiverton RI after March 1747.

He m. Tiverton RI 15 March 1732/3 by Job Almy LYDIA GIFFORD who d. Tiverton RI after March 1747. Her parentage, birth place and date are not positively established. NEHGR 129:223 suggests that she was b. Dartmouth ca. 1695 daughter Robert and Sarah (Wing) Gifford, but TAG 39:36 suggests that she was perhaps a daughter of Stephen or Ananiah which is not tenable since NEHGR 129:337 names the twelve children of Stephen which do not include a daughter Lydia and Ananiah was b. 20 Aug. 1714 and is much too young. Exhaustive search of the Gifford series in NEHGR suggests the daughter of Gideon and Mehit-

able (Jenny) Gifford, b. Rochester 12 Nov 1714. There is no evidence of issue.

112 ii WILLIAM, b. ca. 1711.
113 iii JONATHAN, b. ca. 1712/3.
114 iv SARAH, b. ca. 1718.
v SYLVANUS, m. Freetown (int.) 28 Sept. 1743 as "of Tiverton" RUTH DAVIS; n.f.r.

References: TAG 38:166; 39:36; NEHGR 129:223, 337; FAM OF PILGRIMS p. 141; FREETOWN VR.

22 MARY[3] SOULE (Nathaniel[2], George[1]), b. Dartmouth ca. 1684; d. Portsmouth RI ca. July 1783, aged 99 years.

She m. Portsmouth RI 19 Aug. 1714, JOHN SHRIEVE, son of John and Jane (Havens) Shrieve, b. Portsmouth RI 10 June 1687; d. Portsmouth bef. June 1777;

John Shrieve's will dated 12 June 1770, proved Portsmouth RI June 1777, names wife Mary, daughter Elizabeth and Richman/Richmond Sisson her husband, sons John and Thomas with Elisha Sprague and John and Job Shearman as witnesses. On 26 Aug. 1786 Thomas Shrieve and Richmond Sisson with wife Elizabeth took equal shares in the estate of their brother, Captain John Shrieve deceased of Portsmouth.

Children (SHRIEVE) b. Portsmouth RI:

115 i RUTH[4], b. 20 July 1715.
116 ii ELIZABETH, b. 8 Nov. 1716.
iii JOHN, b. 17 June 1718; *d.s.p.* bef. Aug 1786.
117 iv THOMAS, b. 17 Oct. 1721.

References: VR RI: PORTSMOUTH; NEWPORT GAZETTE, 26 July 1783; Portsmouth RI PR 6:189 (John Shrieve); LER 7:238-9 (Thomas Shrieve).

23 SUSANNAH[3] SOULE (Nathaniel[2], George[1]), b. Dartmouth prob. 1680's; d. Rochester 24 Oct. 1733.

She m. (1) Rochester 3 Feb. 1704 PETER OLIVER, parentage unknown, d. Rochester 5 April 1717. She m. (2) perhaps Rochester bef. April 1719 JOSEPH LASBY (LISBEE), d. Rochester 9 April 1740. He m. (2) (int.) Rochester 1736 Ruth Haskins. There is no evidence of issue from Susannah's second marriage.

Susannah Oliver, widow of Peter late of Rochester deceased, was appointed administratrix of his estate 9 July 1718. On 28 April 1719 Susanna Oliver, late relict, widow of Peter Oliver late of Rochester, administrator of his estate now Susanna Lasbie sold 30 a. There are no other probate records. However, on 5 April 1740 Joseph Lisby of Rochester gave land in Rochester to the infant sons of Joseph Oliver of Rochester, named Peter and John or James.

Child (OLIVER) b. Rochester:

118 i JOSEPH[4], b. 12 Sept. 1706.

References: VR ROCHESTER; Plymouth Co. LR 50:192 (Susanna Lasbee); LR 45:16(Joseph Lisby); PR 4:106, 134, 176 (Peter Oliver).

24 SARAH[3] SOULE (Nathaniel[2], George[1]), b. Dartmouth prob. 1680's.

She m. date and place unknown, JOHN WHEATON, son of John and Elizabeth (Carpenter) Wheaton, b. 23 Aug. 1682; d. Swansea 20 Feb. 1705/6.

His father, John Wheaton in his will dated Swansey 25 May 1736, proved 1 Aug. 1737 named his granddaughter Elizabeth Chase "in respect to son John deceased" Since Sarah was a young woman with one child born posthumously, it is likely that she remarried. To date no further records have been found.

Child (WHEATON) b. Swansea:

119 i ELIZABETH[4], b. 12 May 1706.

References: NEHGR 87:136; SWANSEA TOWN BOOK A, B, D; Bristol Co. PR File 1737 (John Wheaton). CONVERSE RECORD.

25 JACOB[3] SOULE (Nathaniel[2], George[1]), b. Dartmouth ca. 1687; d. Dartmouth ca. Feb. 1747/8.

He m. Dartmouth 22 Jan. 1709/10 REBECCA GIFFORD, prob. dau. of Robert and Sarah (Wing) Gifford.

Jacob Soule and family resided in that part of Dartmouth set off as Westport in 1787. His will dated Dartmouth 12 Aug. 1747, proved 3 May 1748, named sons Stephen, Joseph, Nathaniel and Benjamin; daughters Elizabeth Tripp and Rosemond Potter, and grandchildren Phebe and Jeremiah Wait.

Children (SOULE) b. Dartmouth:

120 i JOSEPH[4], b. 16 Feb. 1710/11.
121 ii ELIZABETH, b. 14 Nov. 1712.
iii OLIVER, b. 7 Sept. 1714; d. 4 Jan. 1714/15.
122 iv REBECCA, b. 18 Dec. 1715.
123 v NATHANIEL, b. 23 Jan. 1717/18.
124 vi BENJAMIN, b. 18 Nov. 1719.
125 vii ROSAMOND, b. 28 July 1723.
126 viii STEPHEN, b. 1 Jan. 1726/27.

References: NEHGR 21:265-6, 113:319, 129:222; TAG 38:167-8; FAM OF PILGRIMS p. 141; VR DARTMOUTH; Bristol Co. PR 11:491-2 (Jacob Soule).

26 GEORGE[3] SOULE (George[2-1]), b. Dartmouth prob. bef. 24 March 1665, and certainly before his bro. William; d. bef. 25 March 1697.

He m. Dartmouth ca. 1694, but the identity of his wife is not known.

Although his daughter Mary was recorded as born 1695, on 25 Oct. 1694 the constable reported that George had departed Dartmouth without paying his rates. He was not mentioned in his father's will, but his decease and a daughter Mary was noted in his mother's will of 1709, which see. He became a Freeman of Dartmouth 24 March 1686.

Child (SOULE), recorded Dartmouth:

127 i MARY[4], b. 30 July 1695.

References: MD 7:216-220; TAG 38:168-9; NEHGR 12:160; FAM OF PILGRIMS , p. 141; VR DARTMOUTH.

27 WILLIAM[3] SOULE (George[2-1]), b. Dartmouth bef. 1671; d. Dartmouth ca. April 1723.

He m. prob. Dartmouth bef. 1691 HANNAH ----- who d. Dartmouth, between 3 April 1729 and 1 July 1734.

On 6 May 1723 William Soule, weaver, and George Soule, blacksmith, sons of William Soule deceased, signed a bond. On 3 Aug. 1724 George and Nathan Soule with John Latham were appointed guardians of Alice and Samuel Soule; William Soule, Deliverance Smith and John Russell became guardians of Jonathan and Deborah Soule, minors, all (four) children of William Soule deceased late of Dartmouth. On 26 March 1724 his estate was divided: widow Hannah was given her third; eldest son William and 3rd son Benjamin having received gifts, declined to accept; George, Joseph, Samuel, and Jonathan; Joseph Holley and wife Susannah (eldest daughter), William Page and wife Mary, Samuel Howland and wife Sarah, Deborah and Alice Soule received their share.

Children (SOULE) b. Dartmouth:

128 i WILLIAM[4], b. 28 Aug. 1692.
129 ii HANNAH/SUSANNAH, b. 1 June 1694.
130 iii GEORGE, b. 5 Oct. 1695.
131 iv BENJAMIN, b. 14 May 1698.
132 v MARY, b. 23 Jan. 1698/9 (*sic*).
133 vi JOSEPH, b. 8 Nov. 1701.
134 vii SARAH, b. 8 Nov. 1703.
135 viii EALCE/ALICE, b. 15 Feb. 1704.
136 ix SAMUEL, b. 26 June 1708.
137 x JONATHAN, b. 15 Dec. 1710.
138 xi DEBORAH, b. 1 Jan. 1711/2.

References: MD 7:211-8, 220; TAG 38:169; NEHGR 34:198; FAM OF PILGRIMS, p. 141; Bristol Co. PR 35:33 (William Soule); VR DARTMOUTH; Leonard Papers (MA).

28 NATHAN[3] SOULE (George[2-1]), b. Dartmoutn between 1675 and 1680; d. Dartmouth 10 Sept. 1736.

He m. Dartmouth 12 June 1704 MARY GIFFORD, pos. dau. of Robert and Sarah (Wing) Gifford, b. prob. Dartmouth ca. 1683; d. Dartmouth Jan. 1772.

Both Nathan and Mary left extensive wills. Nathan's will dated 9 Nov. 1735, proved 19 Oct. 1736 names his "honoured father George", wife Mary, eldest sons John, George and Cornelius, and youngest Timothy; and daughters Content and Mary. Thus Content was unmarried at the time of this will. Mary Soule's will was dated Dartmouth 7 Jan. 1772, proved 27 Jan. 1772 as widow and relict of Nathan Soule deceased. She named her greatgrandson Nathan, son of Job Davis; son George and son Cornelius Soule with his wife Sarah; grandson Joseph, son of her son Timothy "what I had intended for his father now deceased"; grandchildren Abner and Ellifell Taber children of son Cornelius; Alice and Anne children of son George; Joseph, son of daughter Mary Davis, deceased; Margaret Davel and Content Sheldon [parents not stated, but known to be Timothy's children]. Finally, she named her son-in-law Joseph Davis and Christopher Gifford as executors of her estate. Her son John had died some years earlier and his will (which see) gives more detail of the Job Davis family. Timothy Soule's son Ebenezer had had financial problems which had embarrassed the family, which may explain the omission in Mary Soule's will.

Children (SOULE) b. Dartmouth:

	i	CONTENT[4], b. 29 May 1705; living Dartmouth 1735, prob. unm., *d.s.p.* (TAG has confused her with her niece, daughter of Timothy.)
139	ii	JOHN, b. 20 Nov. 1707.
140	iii	GEORGE, b. 15 Aug. 1709.
141	iv	CORNELIUS, b. 26 Jan. 1711/2.
142	v	TIMOTHY, b.10 April 1714.
143	vi	MARY, b. 11 Oct. 1720.

References: NEHGR 76:101-2, 129:221-2; TAG 38:169-170; FAM OF PILGRIMS; VR DARTMOUTH; Bristol Co. PR 8:416 (Nathan Soule); 22:99 (Mary Soule).

29 MARY[3] SOULE (George[2-1]), b. Dartmouth ca. 1681; d. after 17 June 1729.

She m. prob. in Dartmouth ca. 1700 JOSEPH DAVOL, son of Jonathan and Hannah (Audley) Devol, b. Dartmouth or Newport RI; d. Dartmouth ca. Oct. 1726.

As Joseph Davil son-in-law of George Soule deceased, he signed deed. (See Family 4.) On 3 Jan. 1710 Joseph Devol signed the receipt for Mary's inheritance from her father George Soule. He was a member of the Dartmouth Friends Monthly Meeting. There is no probate in Bristol County.

The surname of this family has a many variations. We shall use DEVOL.

Children (DEVOL), b. Dartmouth:

144 i CHRISTOPHER[4], b. 27 Jan. 1700.
ii LYDIA, b. 3 April 1701. She is reputed to have m. BARNABAS HARGEL (HARGILL) of Newport RI. Barnabas and wife Lydia in 1770 conveyed property in a deed (badly damaged) to Joseph and Christopher Hargell, and on 15 Dec. 1770 Christopher and Joseph Hargell entered into an indenture with Barnabas with one legible stipulation "to protect Barnabas from poverty". Barnabas Hargell jnr. m. Newport RI 17 June 1756 Elizabeth Crawford. In the 1774 Census of RI only Joseph Hargell is listed as a householder.
145 iii JOSEPH, b. 15 Dec. 1703.
146 iv MARY, b. 14 July 1705.
147 v HANNAH, b. 4 April 1707.
148 vi BENJAMIN, b. 26 Jan. 1709.
149 vii JONATHAN, b. 4 Aug. 1711, not rec. Dartmouth VR.

References: MD 7:215; TAG 31:165; VR DARTMOUTH; FAM OF PILGRIMS, p. 141; DAVOL GEN; Bristol Co. PR 27:203 (Joseph Davol); VR RI: NEWPORT; Newport RI LR (Hist. Soc.) 13:61, 157 (Barnabas Hargell).

30 LYDIA[3] SOULE (George[2-1]), b. Dartmouth ca. 1685; d. prob. Little Compton RI.

She m. bef. Oct. 1705 WILLIAM BROWNELL, son of William and Sarah (Smiton) Brownell, b. Little Compton RI 11 Aug. 1682; d. prob. Little Compton RI.

Apart from birth and a few death records, no further records of this family have been found.

Children (BROWNELL) b. Little Compton RI:

i DEBORAH[4], b. 30 Oct. 1705. A Deborah Brownell m. Little Compton 27 April 1724 Cyrus Talman, son of Jonathan Tallman; b. Dartmouth 26 Nov. 1702; but n.f.r.
150 ii REJOICE, b. 29 July 1707.
151 iii SARAH, b. 26 June 1709.
iv MARY, b. 18 June 1712; d. Dartmouth 17 Nov. 1732; unm.
152 v WILLIAM, b. 2 Feb. 1715.
vi MARTHA, b. Feb. 1718/9; d. Dartmouth 6 July 1736; unm.
vii BENJAMIN, b. 24 June 1720; n.f.r.

References: MD 7:215; TAG 38:165; LITTLE COMPTON FAMS; VR DARTMOUTH.

31 SARAH[3] SOULE (George[2-1]), b. Dartmouth bef. 1 March 1688; d. Dartmouth after 1768.

She m. Dartmouth 19 April 1726, as his second wife, JOHN TIBBETTS, son of Henry and Elizabeth (Hazzard) Tibbitts, b. E. Greenwich RI; d. Carteret Co. NC 9 April 1755. He m. (1) Elizabeth Hall.

Sarah was mentioned in the will of John Soule (Family 137) as Aunt Sarah Tibbetts. All evidence shows that Sarah had no children. John Tibbitt's will was proved in Carteret Co. North Carolina 1755 and bequeathed land and a slave to his wife Sarah. He further named his son George and daughters Mary Hopkins, Aves (Avis) Sole (Soule), Ann Bala (*sic*) and Alsey Hill; these children all by first wife. Sarah was granted dismissal to the New England Meeting 3 Aug. 1756 from the Core Sound NC Friends Meeting.

References: TAG 38:165-6; 39:212-3; VR DARTMOUTH; Carteret Co. NC PR 1765 (John Tibbitts); Bristol Co. PR 22:5 (John Soule). HINSHAW 1:277.

32 FRANCIS[3] WEST/WAST (Susannah[2] Soule, George[1]), b. prob. No. Kingstown RI or Middleboro; d. No. Kingstown RI ca. Sept. 1724.

He m. E. Greenwich RI 12 May 1699, as her second husband, SARAH (MEAKINS) MILLARD, dau. of Thomas and Mary (-----) Meakins and widow of [-----] Millard; perhaps b. Hatfield ca. 1676; d. prob. No. Kingstown RI date not known.

The will of Mary Mott, widow of Gershom Mott of No. Kingstown RI, proved Aug. 1733, names her grandsons Francis and John West.

Francis West's will was proved in No. Kingstown RI 13 Oct. 1724 as the will of Francis WAST. He left bequests to his wife Sarah Wast; two eldest sons Peter and John Wast; sons Francis and Thomas; eldest daughter Susanna and daughters Sarah and Mary. His will did not completely devise his estate and his heirs entered into a series of deeds to complete the distribution of his estate. Sarah and her spouse John Phillips in 1731 discharged her brother Peter for her right in the estate of her father Francis West deceased. Sarah recorded her birthdate as 2 June 1700 in West Greenwich RI when she entered the birth of her children. This apparently is inconsistent with the statement in the will that Susannah was the eldest daughter unless Susannah was born of an unknown first wife, or born before Oct. 1699 of Francis's known wife, or was the older of twin daughters born 2 June 1700. We have no information on which to make a choice. The children are listed in an order consistent with information in the will.

Children (WEST) prob. b. No. Kingstown RI:

153 i SUSANNA[4], b. ca. 1700.

154 ii SARAH, b. 2 June 1700, recorded W. Greenwich.

155 iii PETER, b. ca. 1701.

156 iv JOHN, b. bef. 1709.

157 v FRANCIS, perhaps b. bef. 1711.

vi THOMAS, perhaps d. Exeter RI 1744, intestate. We have found nothing to indicate a family except perhaps the marriage record of a James West of Exeter RI in 1756 and a Jane West in Richmond in 1751. Further, we have no proof that the Exeter Probate refers to this Thomas West rather than to his uncle of the same name. See Family 37.

158 vii MARY, b. 29 June 1711.

References: VR RI: EXETER, NO. KINGSTOWN, RICHMOND, W. GREENWICH; No. Kingstown RI LER 6: 298, 314, 350-1, 354-7 (Francis West); Original Will Francis West/Wast (Beriah Brown Papers RIHS); Exeter RI PR 1744 (Thomas West); No. Kingstown RI PR 7:44 (Mary Mott).

33 **RICHARD**[3] **WEST/WAST** (Susannah[2] Soule, George[1]), b. ca. 1661-1664; d. Middleboro bef. 17 Nov. 1727.

He m. (1) Duxbury 6 Oct. 1693 MARY SAMSON who has not been further identified; m. (2) Middleboro 21 Oct. 1706 ELIZABETH CANEDY (CONNADAY), dau. of Alexander and Elizabeth (Lisnor) Canedy, b. ca. 1683; d. Taunton 7 Feb. 1750, ae 68 and sister of Sarah wife of Josiah Haskell and Annable wife of Thomas Paine. See Families 50 and 51. She m. (2) Middleboro 16 Sept. 1730 Benjamin Leonard, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Thrasher) Leonard. Benjamin and Elizabeth are buried in Neck of Land Cem. Taunton.

Richard was taxed in No. Kingstown RI (Rochester RI) by the Andros decree Sept. 1687 with his father and brother Francis Wast (West) sen. and jun. Francis jun, his brother, in his will used the surname WAST but his children in RI records changed to Weast or West. Richard and his son Charles, however, continued to use WAST or WASTE in public records, but wife and widow Elizabeth and others of this family also appear as West. He was one of the founders of the Congregational Church in Lakeville 12 Oct. 1725.

On 29 Nov. 1715 the Selectmen of Middleboro exchanged lot No. 16 in Plympton for lot 27 lying in Middleboro then owned by Richard Waste. This was acknowledged 20 June 1725 by Richard, with no wife concurrence. No deed has yet been found for the disposition of this property.

On 19 June 1719 Richard Waste of Taunton, Miller, "for 50 pds given to my son Charles by one of his relations" gave after his death to son Charles lots 57, 58 in Middleboro for which he paid Ichabod Southworth 90 pounds on 6 May 1719. These lots were sold by Charles Wast of Middleboro in 1742. We have not found the bequest of 50 pounds. Richard d. intestate and his widow, Elizabeth Wast was appointed 1 April 1728 administratrix of his personal estate.

Child (WAST), prob. b. of Mary Samson:

159 i CHARLES[4], prob. b. bef. 1706.

References: MD 26:37, 34:14; Bristol Co. LR 20:59, 21:107, 22:81, 24:86 (Richard Wast/e), 35:105; 40:227 (Charles Wast); Plymouth Co. LR 41:140 (Benjamin Leonard); Plymouth Co. PR 5:319, 370 (Richard Wast); MIDDLEBORO BY WESTON; Middleboro VR; VR DUXBURY.

Soule

LINEAGE BOOK

OF THE

NATIONAL SOCIETY

OF

DAUGHTERS OF FOUNDERS AND PATRIOTS OF AMERICA

VOLUME XXXVI

1980

Scale

LINEAGE BOOK

OF THE

NATIONAL SOCIETY

OF

DAUGHTERS
OF FOUNDERS
AND PATRIOTS
OF AMERICA

VOLUME XXXVI

9. Robert Hibbard (May 7 1648-Apr. 29, 1710) m. ....., Mary Walden (.....-Mar. 7, 1736)
10. Robert Hibbard (Mar. 13, 1613-May 7, 1684) m. ....., Joanna —— (.....-....1696)

Robert Hibbard was one of the founders of Salem, Massachusetts. He built the first salt works in the Colony in 1636.

John Hibbard was a private in the Connecticut Militia.

Timothy Hibbard, a musician, was a private in the Connecticut Militia.

REF.: *VR* (Ill. and Wis.); Fm B; *Hibbard Family Genealogy,* Augustine George Hibbard (1901); *DFPA LB* 32:253; DAR PI, 3rd Supp.

MARGARET SOULE (MRS. JOHN HATCHER TURNER) 8330
4486 Barnor Drive, Indianapolis, Indiana 46226

Born at Germantown, Pennsylvania.

1. Lincoln Rockwell Soule (Aug. 22, 1885-Jan. 30, 1950) m. Apr. 25, 1918, Margaret Newell (Sept. 10, 1884-Feb. 8, 1978)
2. Edward Lincoln Soule (Jan. 23 1853-Nov. 20, 1932) m. Jan. 22, 1878, (1) Elizabeth Phelps (Jan. 22, 1856-Oct. 20, 1945)
3. Henchman Sylvester Soule (Aug. 2, 1799-Mar. 2, 1860) m. Aug. 23, 1826, (2) Lydia Lincoln (Jan. 27, 1810-Jan. 27, 1891)
4. Barnabas Soule (Mar. 25, 1758-Jan. 25, 1823) m. May 17, 1781, Jennie (Jane) Dennison (June 10, 1764-Mar. 5, 1825)
5. Barnabas Soule (Dec. 19, 1705-Apr. 8, 1780) m. c. 1737, Jane Bradbury (bpt. Aug. 4, 1718-.....)
6. Moses Soule (c. 1669-....1751) m. c. 1701, (1) Mercy Southworth (c. 1670-c. 1728)
7. John Soule (c. 1623-....1707) m. ....., (1) Rebecca Simmons (.....-a. 1678)
8. George Soule (.....-will dated Aug. 11, 1677) m. ....., Mary Beckett (.....-.....)

George Soule was a *Mayflower* passenger and signer of the Compact in November, 1620. He settled first at Plymouth, Massachusetts, and later moved to Duxbury, where he died.

Barnabas Soule served as a private in Capt. John Gray's Company, Col. Jonathan Mitchell's Regiment. He enlisted July 7, 1779, and served two months and six days on the Penobscot expedition.

REF.: *VR* (Mass.); *Soule, Sowle and Soulis History,* G. T. Ridlon; *MI,* Vols. 1 and 2; *MSRv* 14:645; *DFPA LB* 30:184.

Vol. XIX Vital Recs of R. I. Soule

SOUTHWICK Mrs. Elizabeth, formerly of Newport, at Providence, in 56th year, Aug. 17, 1829
Eliza Ann, wife of Nathan, 2d, at Burrillville, aged 22 years, Sept. 20, 1829
Richmond, formerly of Rhode Island, at Clinton, Oneida Co., N. Y., aged 39 years. Patriot of May 18, 1831
SOUTHWORTH Abby, eldest daughter of Ephraim, of Providence, Sept. 4, 1805
Rebecca, wife of Ephraim, at Providence, in 66th year, Jan. 12, 1822
John Martin, infant son of Sylvester S., aged 6 months, April 16, 1826
Miss Ruth, at Newport, in 74th year. Patriot of Nov. 17, 1827
Ephraim, at Providence, aged 70 years, March 8, 1828
SOWER —— ——, at Franklin Co., O.; was shot by his brother for a deer, Nov. 14, 1824
SOWLE James Palmer, only son of Capt. Cornelius, at Providence, aged 16 months, April 4, 1811
Adner, at Tiverton, in 69th year, Dec. 17, 1814
Christopher, of Tiverton, in 42d year, drowned in the bay between Dyer and Prudence Islands while stepping from a sloop into a boat, April 11, 1815
SPAIGHT Richard Dobbs, Esq., formerly Governor of North Carolina, killed in a duel with John Stanley, Esq., Senator from Newbern District, near Newbern, N. C., Sept. 5, 1802
SPALDING John W., at Killingly, Ct., aged 32 years. Phenix of Oct. 29, 1808
SPARKS Joseph Spellman, son of Robert, aged 18 months, Sept. 30, 1819
——, killed in an explosion of a powder mill, at Lee, Mass., Sept 15, 1824
SPAULDING Jacob Jr., at Killingly, Ct., in 24th year. Phenix of Oct. 13, 1810
Asa Esq., attorney for New London Co. Ct., at Norwich, Aug. 13, 1811
Joseph formerly of Smithfield, at Sterling, Ct., in 43d year; leaves wife, daughter, an only child, and three grand children, June 22, 1815
Lydia, wife of deacon Jacob, at Killingly, Ct., aged 62 years, Feb. 9, 1817
John T., in 51st year; for many years Inspector of Customs, Justice of Peace and Public Notary, Jan. 25, 1822
Audrey, widow of Edward, in 92d year, Sept. 12, 1823
Mrs. Audrey, widow of Edward, in 92d year; this venerable lady was the last of

Vital Records - Mass
Soule

Mary Soule's b. - ??

SNOW, David S., s. Sylvester, mariner, and Phebe of D., 10th, 7 mo. 1843, in D.
George Morton, ch. Samuel W. and Mary E., 29th, 10 mo. 1849, C.R.3.
George Morton, ch. Samuel W. and Mary E., ———, C.R.3.
Huldah [? m.], 9th, 12 mo. 1797, C.R.3.
Jennie [———], w. Otis S., Apr. 30, 1830, G.R.1.
Maria W., d. Samuel W., mariner, and Mary E. of D., 6th, 9 mo. 1846, in D. [Marcia W., C.R.3.]
Mary Anna [dup. *adds* M.], ch. Samuel W. and Mary E., ———, C.R.3.
Mary E. [———], w. Samuel W., 17th, 7 mo. 1804, C.R.3.
Otis S., Mar. 24, 1820, [*on stone beside that of* Jennie] G.R.1.
Patience [———], w. Laban, Aug. 6, 1824, G.R.37.
Samuel W., h. Mary E., 19th, 1 mo. 1805, C.R.3.
Sarah A. [? m.], 10th, 10 mo. 1819, C.R.3.
Sarah B., d. Samuel W., mariner, and Mary E. of D., 12th, 9 mo. 1843, in D. [Sarah Barker Snow, C.R.3.]
Thomas Knowls, ch. Samuel W. and Mary E., ———, C.R.3.
———, s. Samuel W., mariner, and Mary E. of D., —, 11 mo. 1845, in D.
———, d. Sylvester, farmer, and Phebe of D., 28th, 6 mo. 1846, in D.
———, s. Sylvester, mariner, and Phebe Ann, Aug. 28, 1849, in D.

SOG, Hannah, d. John and Rebekah, June 6, 1733.
Mary, d. John and Rebekah, Oct. 26, 1735.
Sarah, d. John and Rebekah, Apr. 25, 1729.
Thomas, s. John and Rebekah, Feb. 15, 1730-1.
Timothy, s. John and Rebekah, Oct. 23, 1738.
———, chn. Timothy, bp. Aug. 11, 1774, C.R.4.

SOPER, Lemuel, s. Amasa and Ruth, May 18, 1776.

SOULE (Soul, Sowl, Sowle), Abigail (Soul), d. William and Rachell, Jan. 15, 1727-8.
Alice (see also Ealce, 1705).
Alice (Soul), d. George (s. Nathan) and Avis, Oct. 4, 1736.
Ann, d. John and Meribah, Jan. 2, 1734-5.
Anna (Sowle), d. Wesson and Ruhama, Sept. 7, 175[*torn*, 175⁄‡].
Anne (Soul), d. Benjamin, Oct. 24, 1729. [*Rec. in group with* Joseph, 1731.]

Mary Soule's b-77

Soule, Barbary (Sowle), d. Wesson and Ruhama, Aug. 2, 175[*worn,* 1759‡].
Benjamin, s. William [William and Hannah, C.R.3.], May 14, 1698.
Benjamin, s. Jacob, Nov. 18, 1719. [*Rec. in group with* Joseph, 1710-11.]
Benjamin, s. Benjamin, Nov. 28, 1724. [*Rec. in group with* Joseph, 1731.]
Benjamin (Soul), s. George and Lidia, Aug. 12, 1728.
Benjamin (Sowle), s. Joseph and Elisabeth, Sept. 23, 1766.
Charles (Sowle), s. Joseph (s. William) and Elisabeth, Aug. 2, 1763.
Content, d. Nathan, May 29, 1705. [*Rec. after mar. record of* Nathan and Marcy Gifford.]
Content (Soul), d. George (s. Nathan) and Avis, Apr. 2, 1734.
Cornelous, s. Nathan, Jan. 26, 171[*worn,* 1711†, 1712‡, *rec. before* Temothy, 1714].
Daniel (Soul), s. George and Lidia, Apr. 13, 1724.
Deborah, d. William, Jan. 1, 1711-12.
Ealce, d. William [William and Hannah, C.R.3.], Feb. 15, 1705.
Edith (Sowl), d. Charles and Mary, Feb. 2, 1789.
Elezabeth, d. Jacob, Nov. 14, 1712. [*Rec. in group with* Joseph, 1710-11.]
Elisabeth (Sowle), d. Wesson and Ruhama, Oct. 13, 176[*torn, rec. after ch. b.* May 25, 1761].
Elizebeth (Soul), d. George and Lidia, Aug. 12, 1722.
Ellen E. [———], w. Robert F., ——, 1847, G.R.1.
Elsie (see Ealce).
Gedion (Sowle), s. Joseph and Elisabeth, June 22, 1771.
Georg[e], s. William [William and Hannah, C.R.3.], Oct. 5, 1695.
George, s. Nathan, Aug. 15, 170[*torn,* 1709†]. [*Rec. in group with* Content, 1705.]
George (Soul), s. George and Lidia, Apr. 12, 1730.
Gideon (see Gedion).
Hannah (Soul) [dup. Soule], d. William (Soule), June 1, 1694. [Soule, ch. William and Hannah, C.R.3.]
Hannah (Soul), d. William and Rachell, Aug. 12, 1722.
Hannah (Soul), d. Joseph and Mary, Oct. 22, 1742.
Isaac (Soul), s. Nathaniel and Jone, Aug. 22, 1742.
Jacob, s. Joseph and Mary, June 25, 1738.
James (Sowle), s. Wesson and Ruhama, May 25, 1761.

Soule, John, s. Nathan, Nov. 20, 170[*worn*, 1707†, *rec. after* Content, 1705].
Jonathan, s. William, Dec. 15, 1710.
Jonathan, s. Nathaniel, Mar. 3, 1711.
Joseph, s. William [William and Hannah, C.R.3.], Nov. 8, 1701.
Joseph, s. Jacob, Feb. 16, 1710-11. [*Rec. after mar. record of* Jacob and Rebeckah Gifford.]
Joseph (Soul), s. Benjamin and Anne, Jan. 11, 1731.
Joseph (Soul), s. William and Rachell, "first of" Sept. 1733.
Lemuell (Soul), s. Joseph and Mary, Dec. 5, 1745.
Lidia (Soul), d. William and Rachell, "first of" Mar. 1725-6.
Margret (Soul), d. George and Lidia, June 3, 1720.
Martha (Soul), d. Benjamin and Meribah, "first of" Oct. 1743.
Mary (Soul) [dup. Marcy], d. Geo[rge] Jr., July 30, 1695.
Mary [dup. Marcy], d. William, Jan. 23, 1698-9. [Mary, d. William and Hannah, C.R.3.]
Mary, d. Nathan, Oct. 11, 1720. [*Rec. in group with* Content, 1705.]
Mary (Soul), d. Benjamin, Mar. 9, 1726-7. [*Rec. in group with* Joseph, 1731.]
Mary (Soul), d. William and Rachell, Sept. 15, 1731.
Mary (Soul), d. George (s. Nathan) and Avis, May 31, 1732.
Mary (Sowle), d. Joseph and Elisabeth, Mar. 8, 1770.
Mary (Sowle), d. Wesson and Ruhama, May 25, 17[*torn, rec. after* William].
Mercy (see Marcy).
Meribah (Soul), d. Nathaniel, June 10, 1709.
Nathan (Soul), s. George (s. Nathan) and Avis, Oct. 9, 1738.
Nathaniel (Soul), Lt., s. Nath[anie]ll and Roze, Jan. 12, 1681.
Nathaniel, s. Jacob, Jan. 23, 1717-18. [*Rec. in group with* Joseph, 1710-11.]
Olever, s. Jacob, Sept. 7, 1714. [*Rec. in group with* Joseph, 1710-11.]
Patience (Soul), d. Benjamin and Meribah, Jan. 31, 1745.
Preserved (Sowle), s. William and Silvia, Aug. 12, 1789.
Rebeckah, d. Jacob, Dec. 18, 1715. [*Rec. in group with* Joseph, 1710-11.]
Rebekah (Soul), d. Joseph and Mary, Apr. 19, 1740.
Reliance, d. John and Meribah, Sept. 16, 1745.
Robert F., h. Ellen E., ——, 1840, G.R.1.
Roland (see Rouland).
Rosamon, d. Jacob, July 28, 1723. [*Rec. in group with* Joseph, 1710-11.]

Soule, Rouland (Soul), s. George and Lidia, Nov. 5, 1733.
Ruth (Soul), d. Nathaniel (s. Jacob) and Jone, Oct. 15, 1746.
Samuell, s. William, June 26, 1708.
Sarah, d. William [William and Hannah, C.R.3.], Nov. 8, 1703.
Sarah (Soul), d. George and Lidia, Mar. 21, 1726.
Silvanus (see Sulvenus).
Stephen (Soul), s. Jacob, Jan. 1, 1726-7. [*Rec. in group with* Joseph, 1710-11.]
Sulvenus, s. Benjamin, Aug. 6, 1722. [*Rec. in group with* Joseph, 1731.]
Susanna (Sowle), d. Joseph and Elisabeth, June 15, 1768.
Temothy, s. Nathan, Apr. 10, 1714. [*Rec. in group with* Content, 1705.]
Thankful, d. William Jr., Feb. 9, 1718-19. [*Rec. with chn. of* William and Rachell.]
Timothy (see Temothy).
William, s. William [William and Hannah, C.R.3.], Aug. 28, 1692.
William (Sowle), s. Joseph and Elisabeth, Sept. 17, 1764.
William (Sowle), s. Wesson and Ruhama, July 9, 176[*torn, rec. after* Elisabeth].
——— (Sowle), d. Ebenezer, farmer, and Almy of D., —, 2 mo. 1844, in D.

SOUTHWORTH, Alanson, Sept. 9, 1808, [*on stone with* John] G.R.I.
Betsey H. [? m.], Feb. 14, 1789, [*on stone with* John] G.R.I.
Betsey W., Dec. 7, 1810, [*on stone with* John] G.R.I.
Edward, Aug. 17, 1815, [*on stone with* John] G.R.I.
Eunice K., Dec. 27, 1812, [*on stone with* John] G.R.I.
John, Sept. 8, 1784, [*on stone with* Betsey H.] G.R.I.
Luther, Feb. 9, 1821, [*on stone with* John] G.R.I.

SOWL (see Soule).

SOWLE (see Soule).

SPOONER (Spuner), Abigail, d. Samuell Jr. and Deborah, Apr. 11, 1732.
Abigail, d. Elnathan and Elisabeth, May 11, 1759.
Abigal, d. William, Dec. 6, 1702.
Alden, s. Walter and Allathea, Mar. 2, 1750.
Alie, d. William, Mar. 27, 1718.
Allis, d. Nathaniel and Phebe, Aug. 23, 1730.

Soda
mas

0 10

AS OF AUG 1978 PAGE 26,856

TY, TOWN, PARISH	D	E	S	SOURCE BATCH	SOURCE SERIAL SHEET
OUTH,DUXBURY	14MAR1936	08MAY1936SL	13NOV1973IF	7209317	60
OUTH,DUXBURY			04DEC1972SL	7133725	25
TOL,NEW BEDFORD	04JAN1974LA	07MAR1974LA	UNCLEARED	C500051	12422
TOL,WESTPORT	29MAR1974PV	30MAY1974PV	11JUN1974PV	C500091	2513
X,LYNN			02MAY1969LA	A459419	0615
OUTH,DUXBURY	13JUL1943	26JUL1943MT	29JUL1977PV	C506101	5931
OUTH,DUXBURY	19APR1977PV	27MAY1977PV	29JUL1977PV	C506101	5409
OUTH,DUXBURY			13JUL1971IF	7020810	66
OUTH,DUXBURY			30APR1946SL	A104705	0562
OUTH,DUXBURY			14APR1972SG	7130211	55
OUTH,DUXBURY	13JUL1943	26JUL1943MT	25JAN1974IF	7203317	55
OUTH,DUXBURY			08OCT1964SG	A450265	0624
OUTH,MIDDLEBORO	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C510461	3605
OUTH,MIDDLEBORO	INFANT	INFANT	CLEARED	C510461	3655
LESEX,WOBURN	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C506151	11456
OUTH,DUXBURY	24JAN1948	08MAR1948LG	14FEB1969LG	7127915	31
OUTH,DUXBURY	15MAR1972LG	03MAY1972LG	21JUL1972LG	7127915	31
SHIRE,OTIS	04APR1974LG	16MAY1974LG	PARENTS LVG	7329917	73
OUTH,PLYMPTON	28MAR1975PV	30APR1975PV	28MAY1975PV	C501231	4112
OLK,DOVER	20JUL1974AL	14DEC1974AL	08JAN1975AL	C501061	1067
OLK,DEDHAM	19SEP1974PV	12NOV1974PV	27NOV1974PV	C500362	5505
STOL,NEW BEDFORD	04JAN1974LA	07MAR1974LA	19APR1974LA	C500051	12423
LESEX,WOBURN	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C506151	11456
LESEX,WOBURN	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C506151	11460
EX,NEWBURYPORT	27NOV1936	30APR1937SL	10OCT1974LG	C500331	14802
EX,NEWBURYPORT	10MAY1974LG	10SEP1974LG	10OCT1974LG	C500331	14806
STOL,NEW BEDFORD	16FEB1974LA	11JUN1974LA	UNCLEARED	C500051	12424
LESEX,WOBURN	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C506151	11459
STOL,NEW BEDFORD	16FEB1974LA	11JUN1974LA	UNCLEARED	C500051	12425
OLK,DEDHAM	19SEP1974PV	12NOV1974PV	27NOV1974PV	C500362	5506
MOUTH,DUXBURY	19APR1977PV	27MAY1977PV	29JUL1977PV	C506101	5413
MOUTH,DUXBURY			31JAN1963MT	A459607	0009
MOUTH,MIDDLEBORO	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C510461	3609
STOL,DARTMOUTH	12APR1930	18APR1930AZ	30MAR1972LA	7014927	4
STOL,DARTMOUTH	27NOV1936	10APR1937SL	05JUN1974LA	C500031	8374
STOL,DARTMOUTH	27NOV1936	27JUN1946SL	14JUN1972SG	7130211	8
MOUTH,DUXBURY	27NOV1936	24JUN1940SL	29JUL1977PV	C506101	5414
MOUTH,HALIFAX	29AUG1921	09JUL1930LG	13MAR1975PV	C500791	0072
MOUTH,DUXBURY	31MAR1972LG	26MAY1972LG	20JUL1972LG	7127915	32
MOUTH,DUXBURY			17OCT1972SL	7131618	61
MOUTH,DUXBURY	INFANT	INFANT	20JUL1972LG	7127915	32
MOUTH,ADINGTON	13MAY1975LG	05JUL1975LG	30OCT1975LG	C500741	7745
STOL,DARTMOUTH			14APR1972SG	7130211	56
MOUTH,ADINGTON	13MAY1975LG	05JUL1975LG	30OCT1975LG	C500741	7747
MOUTH,DUXBURY			17OCT1972SL	7131618	61
MOUTH,ADINGTON	13MAY1975LG	05JUL1975LG	30OCT1975LG	C500741	7748
MOUTH,DUXBURY	31MAR1972LG	26MAY1972LG	20JUL1972LG	7127915	30
STOL,NEW BEDFORD	16FEB1974LA	11JUN1974LA	UNCLEARED	C500051	12426
MOUTH,DUXBURY	31MAR1972LG	26MAY1972LG	20JUL1972LG	7127915	30
DLESEX,WOBURN	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C506151	11458
MOUTH,PEMBROKE	17MAY1975NZ	05JUL1975NZ	29JUL1975NZ	C501191	5605
MOUTH,PEMBROKE	17MAY1975NZ	05JUL1975NZ	29JUL1975NZ	C501191	5606
STOL,DARTMOUTH	09JUN1938	25MAY1939SL	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	79
STOL,WESTPORT	11JUN1938	22APR1939SG	UNCLEARED	C500091	2542
RFOLK,DEDHAM			10APR1963AL	A455841	0545

Soule
Mass

REGION: NORTH AMERICA STATE: MASSACHUSETTS AS OF AUG 1978 PAGE 26,856

NAME (SEX:M MALE/F FEMALE/H HUSBAND/W WIFE) FATHER/MOTHER OR SPOUSE		TYPE	EVENT DATE	COUNTY, TOWN, PARISH	B	E	S	SOURCE BATCH	SOURCE SERIAL SHEET
SOULE, ESTHER		F	C	24AUG1755	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	14MAR1956	08MAY1956SL	13NOV1973IF	7205917 60
SOULE, ESTHER	ABISHAI SOULE/ABIGAIL DELANO	F	C	03MAY1791	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			04DEC1972SL	7133725 25
SOULE, ESTHER	DARIUS BREWSTER	W	H						
SOULE, ESTHER	SOULE/	F	D	13JUL1792	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD	04JAN1976LA	07MAR1974LA	UNCLEARED	C500031 12422
SOWL, EUNICE	JAMES SOWL/MARY	F	D	31MAR1775	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	29MAR1974PV	30MAY1974PV	11JUN1974PV	C500091 2515
SOULE, EUNICE AMELIA	HENRY A. PRATT	W	H	09JUN1846	ESSEX,LYNN			02MAY1961LA	A450410 0615
SOUL, EZEIKEL	JOSEPH SOUL/	M	C	AUG1753	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	13JUL1943	26JUL1943MT	29JUL1977PV	C506101 5331
SOULE, EZEKIEL	JOSHUA SOULE/JOANNA	M	D	17FEB1710	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	19APR1977PV	27MAY1977PV	29JUL1977PV	C506101 5409
SOULE, EZEKIEL	HANNAH DELANO	M	H	04JAN1732	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			13JUL1971IF	7020810 46
SOULE, EZEKIEL	HANNAH DELANO	M	H	04JAN1732	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			30APR1960SL	A104765 0362
SOULE, EZEKIEL	HANNAH DELANO	M	H	04JAN1733	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			14APR1972SG	7130211 55
SOULE, EZEKIEL	JOSEPH SOULE/MERCY FULLERTON	M	C	16FEB1752	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	13JUL1943	26JUL1943MT	25JAN1974IF	7203317 55
SOULE, EZEKIEL	CYNTHIA HADSWORTH	M	H	07JAN1777	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			08OCT1964SG	A450265 0426
SOUL, EZRA	ISAAC SOUL/LYDIA	M	D	19OCT1779	PLYMOUTH,MIDDLEBORO	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C510441 3605
SOULE, FAITH	ISAAC SOULE/LYDIA	F	D	06SEP1773	PLYMOUTH,MIDDLEBORO	INFANT	INFANT	CLEARED	C510441 3455
SOLES, FANNY DEXTER	EDWARD O. SOLES/ABBY	F	D	14DEC1850	MIDDLESEX,WOBURN	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C506151 11454
SOULE, FERNANDO	STEPHEN SOULE/LYDIA PIERCE	M	D	02JUN1833	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	24JAN1948	08MAR1948LG	14FEB1949LG	7127915 31
SOULE, FLORENCE	FREEMAN SOULE/MARY	F	D	22FEB1842	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	15MAR1972LG	03MAY1972LG	21JUL1972LG	7127915 31
SOULE, FLORENCE LUCINDA	EUGENE S. SOULE/ELIZABETH J. LEWIS	F	D	18SEP1888	BERKSHIRE,OTIS	04APR1976LG	16MAY1976LG	PARENTS LVG	7329917 73
SOULE, FRANCIS	BENJAMIN SOULE/POLLY RING	M	D	09FEB1802	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	28MAR1975PV	30APR1975PV	28MAY1975PV	C501231 4112
SOULE, FRANCIS	EPHRAIM SOULE/SALLY	M	D	29SEP1819	NORFOLK,DOVER	20JUL1976AL	14DEC1976AL	08JAN1975AL	C501061 1067
SOULE, FRANCIS E.	FRANCIS SOULE/MARIA A.	M	D	15NOV1846	NORFOLK,DEDHAM	19SEP1974PV	12NOV1974PV	27NOV1974PV	C500362 5565
SOWLE, FRANCIS_	BRADFORD SOULE/MARY M. SIMMONS	F	D	17JUN1840	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD	04JAN1976LA	07MAR1974LA	19APR1974LA	C500031 12423
SOULE, FRANCIS	EDWARD O. SOLES/ADDA T.	M	D	02JUL1854	MIDDLESEX,WOBURN	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C506151 11456
SOLES, FRANK EDWARD	EDWARD C. SOLES/ABBY	M	D	01DEC1865	MIDDLESEX,WOBURN	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C506151 11460
SOULE, FRANKLIN CHASE	EBENEZER SOULE/EUNICE DARR	M	D	02DEC1830	ESSEX,NEWBURYPORT	27NOV1930	30APR1937SL	10OCT1974LG	C500331 14002
SOULE, FRANKLIN CHASE	EBENEZER SOULE/EUNICE D.	M	D	01DEC1831	ESSEX,NEWBURYPORT	10MAY1974LG	18SEP1974LG	10OCT1974LG	C500331 14006
SOULE, FREDERICK A.		M	D	12FEB1831	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD	16FEB1974LA	11JUN1974LA	UNCLEARED	C500031 12424
SOLES, FREDERICK ELMER	EDWARD O. SOLES/ABBY	M	D	12JUN1861	MIDDLESEX,WOBURN	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C506151 11459
SOWLE, FREDERICK P.		M	D	1839	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD	16FEB1974LA	11JUN1974LA	UNCLEARED	C500031 12425
SOULE, FREDERICK S.	FRANCIS SOULE/MARIA A.	M	D	01OCT1851	NORFOLK,DEDHAM	19SEP1974PV	12NOV1974PV	27NOV1974PV	C500362 5566
SOULE, FREEMAN	NATHANIEL SOULE/LYDIA	M	D	07JUL1807	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	19APR1977PV	27MAY1977PV	29JUL1977PV	C506101 5413
SOULE, FREEMAN	NANCY FREEMAN	M	H	18APR1841	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			31JAN1963MT	A450607 0009
SOUL, GALEN	JOHN SOUL/PRISCILLA	M	D	11FEB1784	PLYMOUTH,MIDDLEBORO	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C510441 3609
SOWLE, GEORGE	WILLIAM SOWLE/HANNAH	M	D	05OCT1695	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	12APR1930	18APR1930AZ	30MAR1972LA	7014927 4
SOWLE, GEORGE	NATHAN SOULE/	M	D	15AUG1709	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	27NOV1936	10APR1937SL	05JUN1974LA	C500031 8376
SOULE, GEORGE	GEORGE SOULE/LYDIA	M	D	12APR1730	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	27NOV1936	27JUN1946SL	14JUN1972SG	7130211 8
SOULE, GEORGE	EZEKIEL SOULE/CLYNTHIA	M	D	04DEC1779	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	27NOV1936	24JUN1940SL	29JUL1977PV	C506101 5414
SOULE, GEORGE	JABEZ SOULE/LUCY	M	D	26SEP1782	PLYMOUTH,HALIFAX	29AUG1921	09JUL1930LG	13MAR1975PV	C500791 0072
SOULE, GEORGE	NATHAN SOULE/BETHIAH	M	D	21JAN1806	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	31MAR1972LG	26MAY1972LG	20JUL1972LG	7127915 32
SOULE, GEORGE	RUTH SPRAGUE	M	H	09NOV1806	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			17OCT1972SL	7131618 61
SOULE, GEORGE	GEORGE SOULE/RUTH SPRAGUE	M	D	31AUG1807	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	INFANT	INFANT	20JUL1972LG	7127915 32
SOULE, GEORGE	JAMES SOULE/LEAH	M	D	11AUG1823	PLYMOUTH,ABINGTON	13MAY1975LG	05JUL1975LG	30OCT1975LG	C500741 7745
SOULE, GEORGE	LYDIA TRIPP	M	H	25DEC1831	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH			14APR1972SG	7130211 56
SOULE, GEORGE	JAMES SOULE/	M	C	02SEP1832	PLYMOUTH,ABINGTON	13MAY1975LG	05JUL1975LG	30OCT1975LG	C500741 7747
SOULE, GEORGE	ABBY GOODWIN	M	H	27OCT1833	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			17OCT1972SL	7131618 61
SOULE, GEORGE COLMAN	JOSIAH SOULE/SOPHRONIA	M	D	12JUL1830	PLYMOUTH,ABINGTON	13MAY1975LG	05JUL1975LG	30OCT1975LG	C500741 7740
SOULE, GEORGE M.	GEORGE SOULE/RUTH SPRAGUE	M	D	02DEC1813	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	31MAR1972LG	26MAY1972LG	20JUL1972LG	7127915 30
SOWLE, GEORGE W.		M	B	1833	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD	16FEB1974LA	11JUN1974LA	UNCLEARED	C500031 12426
SOULE, GEORGE W.	GEORGE SOULE/ABBY GOODWIN	M	D	17MAR1836	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	31MAR1972LG	26MAY1972LG	20JUL1972LG	7127915 30
SOLES, GEORGE WARREN	EDWARD O. SOLES/ABBY T.	M	D	13MAY1857	MIDDLESEX,WOBURN	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C506151 11458
SOUL, GIDEON	GIDEON SOUL/MERCY	M	C	26JAN1739	PLYMOUTH,PEMBROKE	17MAY1975NZ	03JUL1975NZ	29JUL1975NZ	C501191 5605
SOUL, GIDEON	GIDEON SOUL/MERCY	M	C	17AUG1740	PLYMOUTH,PEMBROKE	17MAY1975NZ	03JUL1975NZ	29JUL1975NZ	C501191 5606
SOULE, GIDEON	JOSEPH SOULE/ELIZABETH TALLMAN	M	B	22JUN1771	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	08JUN1938	25MAY1939SL	04OCT1972AZ	7126322 79
SOWLE, GIDEON		M	B	01JAN1777	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	11JUN1938	22APR1939SG	UNCLEARED	C500091 2542
SOULE, GREENWOOD EVERETT	JULIETTE OR ETTA FOLLANSBEE	M	M	27SEP1865	NORFOLK,DEDHAM			10APR1963AL	A455841 0545

09 09

REGION: NORTH AMERICA STATE: MASSACHUSETTS AS OF AUG 1978 PAGE 26,852

NAME	SEX:M MALE/F FEMALE/H HUSBAND/W WIFE	FATHER/MOTHER OR SPOUSE	TYPE	EVENT DATE	COUNTY, TOWN, PARISH	B	E	S	SOURCE BATCH	SOURCE SERIAL SHEET
OULE, CLARISSA		FATHER/MOTHER OR SPOUSE								
OULE, CLARISSA		BENJAMIN SOULE/POLLY KING	F	21FEB1800	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON					
OULE, CLARISSA RAWSON		SIMON Y JACOBS	W	16SEP1851	NORFOLK,QUINCY			30JUN1957SL	A457173	1004
OULE, CLYNTHIA		EZEKIEL SOULE/CLYNTHIA	F	20APR1791	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	08JUN1977SW	20JUN1977SW	040CT1977SW	C506101	5598
OLE, COMER		EBENEZER SOLE/SUSANAH	M	30APR1747	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	27JUN1936	23SEP1936SL	16JUN1973OG	7230004	1
OLE, CONSTANT		MICAH/	M	13MAY1745	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	18FEB1924	18DEC1946LG	22JAN1973OG	7416503	84
OULE, CONTENT		NATHAN SOULE/MARY GIFFORD	F	29MAY1703	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	29JUN1946	24OCT1947IF	06MAR1940LG	7126322	86
OULE, CONYENY		GEORGE SOULE/AVIS	F	02APR1756	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	27JAN1937	04APR1937SL	05APR1976LA	C500031	0359
OULE, COOMER		DEZA SOULE/ZERUIAH	M	13FEB1777	PLYMOUTH,MIDDLEBORO	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C510441	3566
OWLE, CORDELIA B.		SAMUEL JOHNSON	W	22APR1847	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD			05FEB1977SL	M500051	2000
SOLE, CORNELIA HUDSON		EBENEZER SOLE/EUNICE	F	23MAR1827	ESSEX,NEWBURYPORT	07MAY1974LG	25JUN1974LG	09OCT1974LG	C500331	14666
OULE, CORNELIUS		NATHAN SOULE/MARY GIFFORD	M	26JAN1712	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	29APR1972AZ	11MAY1972AZ	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	86
OULE, CYNSTHIA		ASAPH SOULE/MARY	F	07DEC1770	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	27FEB1936	10APR1936SL	20MAY1975PV	C501231	4100
OULE, CYRUS		JOHN SOULE/JOANNA	M	08SEP1785	PLYMOUTH,MIDDLEBORO	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C510441	3897
SOLE, DADORAN		JOSIAH PERKINS	W	26APR1753	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON			25MAY1973PV	7230001	82
OULE, DADORAN		ASAPH SOULE/MARY	F	22NOV1703	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	27FEB1936	31MAR1936SL	20MAY1975PV	C501231	4101
OULE, DANIEL		GEORGE SOULE/LYDIA	M	13APR1724	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	27NOV1936	27JUN1946SL	14JUN1972SG	7130211	3
OULE, DANIEL		EPHRAIM SOULE/REBEKAH	M	16NOV1757	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	09SEP1919	06FEB1920LG	20MAY1975PV	C501231	4102
OULE, DANIEL		SARAH CUSHMAN	M	01MAY1703	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON			25MAY1973PV	7230001	82
OULE, DANIEL		SARAH CUSHMAN	M	01MAY1703	PLYMOUTH,PLYMOUTH			29APR1965SL	A458003	0691
OULE, DANIEL		DANIEL SOULE/SARAH	M	25JUL1791	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	09SEP1919	11FEB1920LG	15JUN1973OG	7230001	3
OULE, DANIEL	NATHANIEL SOULE/LYDIA FREEMAN		M	14OCT1796	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	29APR1972AZ	11MAY1972AZ	30NOV1940SL	7126322	87
OULE, DANIEL		CONTENT HOLMES	M	19JUL1817	PLYMOUTH,PLYMOUTH			21MAR1950SL	A457293	2001
OULE, DANIEL		DANIEL SOULE/CONTENT	M	07SEP1819	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	26MAY1936	11JUN1936SL	20MAY1975PV	C501231	4104
OULE, DANIEL		DEBORAH W. KENT	M	08DEC1822	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			17OCT1972SL	7131610	60
OULE, DANIEL	WILLIAM FLECHER SOULE/LOIS C.		M	29JUL1844	PLYMOUTH,KINGSTON	INFANT	INFANT	13DEC1974PV	C500921	4076
OULE, DANIEL L.		DANIEL SOULE/DEBORAH W. KENT	M	23NOV1824	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	29APR1972AZ	11MAY1972AZ	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	87
SOLE, DAVID		BENJAMIN SOULE/HANNAH WHITMAN	M	22APR1735	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	INFANT	INFANT	11APR1972LA	7016705	92
OWLE, DAVID		ISAAC SOWLE/SARAH	M	18FEB1761	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	29MAR1974PV	26MAY1974PV	21JUN1974PV	C500091	2530
OULE, DAVID		BENJAMIN SOULE/REBEKAH	M	1777	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	20MAR1975PV	30APR1975PV	20MAY1975PV	C501231	4106
OULE, DAVID		[illegible]HAM WHITE	M	25OCT1777	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH			14APR1972SG	7130211	47
OULE, DAVID		PEACE SHERMAN	M	26APR1789	BRISTOL,WESTPORT			18DEC1973IF	7203317	71
OULE, DAVID		PHEBE KIRBY	M	22JUL1790	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH			14APR1972SG	7130211	56
SOLE, DEBOROUGH		EBENEZER SOLE/SUSANAH	F	02OCT1794	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	27JUN1936	08DEC1936SL	16JUN1973OG	7230004	90
OULE, DEBORAH		BENJAMIN SOULE/SARAH	F	25APR1702	PLYMOUTH,PLYMOUTH	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C510451	1202
OULE, DEBORAH	WILLI[illegible]	SOULE/HANNAH BREWSTER	F	01JAN1712	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	10JUN1933	20JUN1933LG	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	84
OULE, DEBORAH		JADEZ FULLER	W	12NOV1724	PLYMOUTH			30AUG1933MT	A170521	2599
SCULE, DEBORAH		JADEZ FULLER	W	12NOV1724	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON			25JAN1972LA	7016705	93
SOUL, DEBORAH		JEDIDIAH SOUL/TABITHA	F	22APR1744	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	08JUN1977SW	20JUN1977SW	040CT1977SW	C506101	5327
SOUL, DEBORAH		AARON SOUL/LYDIA	F	18FEB1745	PLYMOUTH,PEMBROKE	INFANT	INFANT	16JUL1975HZ	C501191	5603
SOULE, DEBORAH		JOHN HUNT	W	01MAY1746	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			04DEC1972SL	7133723	25
SOUL, DEBORAH		JAMES SOUL/DEBORAH	F	27MAY1750	PLYMOUTH,MIDDLEBORO	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C510441	1746
SOULE, DEBORAH		JOSIAH PERKINS	W	26APR1753	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON			18OCT1967LG	A537124	2066
SOWL, DEBORAH		JAMES SOWL/MARY	F	02APR1768	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	29MAR1974PV	30MAY1974PV	11JUN1974PV	C500091	2512
SOULE, DEBORAH		DANIEL SOULE/SARAH	F	28SEP1788	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	20MAY1919	31OCT1919LG	15JUN1973OG	7230003	4
SOULE, DEBORAH		CHARLES FULLER	W	29NOV1813	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON			18NOV1971OK	7025404	5
SOULE, DEBORAH		CHARLES FULLER	W	29NOV1813	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON			25JUN1958SL	A457326	2127
SOULE, DEBORAH		DANIEL SOULE/CONTENT	F	16JUL1823	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	10AUG1955	12APR1956SL	20MAY1975PV	C501231	4100
SOULE, DEBORAH THOMPSON		EBENEZER DOYEN	W	20OCT1820	PLYMOUTH,HALIFAX			19SEP1955SL	A456565	0049
SOULE, DEWSBURTY		SENECA WADSWORTH	W	09JAN1777	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			09JUN1955IF	A458925	0136
SOULE, DEWSBURY	ABISHAI SOULE/ABIGAIL DELANO		M	17MAY1761	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	15JUL1972IF	05JAN1974IF	25JAN1974IF	7203317	68
SOULE, DEWSBURY		SENECA WADSWORTH	M	05JAN1777	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			17OCT1972SL	7131610	60
SOULE, DORCAS		JAMES D. FULLER	W	08APR1849	BRISTOL,TAUNTON			12DEC1972LA	7030003	65
SOULL, EBENEZER		BENJAMINE SOULL/SARAH	M	16FEB1710	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	06JAN1940	08MAR1940AZ	20MAY1975PV	C501231	4100
SOULE, EBENEZER		SUSANNA COOMER	M	09AUG1733	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON			04DEC1960IF	A537435	2287
SOLE, EBENEZER		EBENEZER SOLE/SUSANAH	M	10JUN1737	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	27JUN1936	19AUG1936SL	16JUN1973OG	7230004	98
SOULE, EBENEZER		ASAPH SOULE/MARY	M	08APR1786	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	20MAR1975PV	30APR1975PV	20MAY1975PV	C501231	4109
SOULE, EBENEZER		ELIZA HUNT	M	20JUN1813	SUFFOLK,CHARLESTOWN			04APR1924SG	A170603	4899
SOULE, EBENEZER		ALMY C. DRAKE	M	30NOV1834	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD			13DEC1973LG	7218100	62
SOULE, EBENEZER		ALMA C. DRAKE	M	30NOV1834	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD			11FEB1977SL	M500051	3340

C = EVALUATED ENTRY

A = ADULT CHRISTENING B = BIRTH C = CHRISTENING D = DEATH OR BURIAL F = BIRTH OR CHRISTENING OF FIRST KNOWN CHILD M = MARRIAGE N = CENSUS W = WILL ALL OTHERS = MISCELLANEOUS

09 09

REGION: NORTH AMERICA STATE: MASSACHUSETTS AS OF AUG 1978 PAGE 26,853

Σ = EVALUATED ENTRY

A = ADULT CHRISTENING B = BIRTH C = CHRISTENING D = DEATH OR BURIAL F = BIRTH OR CHRISTENING OF FIRST KNOWN CHILD M = MARRIAGE N = CENSUS W = WILL ALL OTHERS = MISCELLANEOUS

REGION: NORTH AMERICA STATE: MASSACHUSETTS AS OF AUG 1978

NAME (SEX: M=MALE/F FEMALE/H HUSBAND/W WIFE) FATHER/MOTHER OR SPOUSE	TYPE	EVENT DATE	COUNTY, TOWN, PARISH	D	E	S	SOURCE BATCH	SOURCE SERIAL SHEET
SOULE, BILDAD MOSES SOUL/	M C	20SEP1766	PLYMOUTH,PEMBROKE	17OCT1957	16FEB1959AZ	29JUL1975NZ	C501191	5600
SOULE, CALVIN PARTRIDGE NATHANIEL SOULE/POLLY PARTRIDGE	M B	29SEP1812	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	06APR1972PV	08MAY1972PV	03AUG1972PV	7126025	90
SOULE, CAROLINE E. HENRY H. SOULE/DIANTHA	F B	29AUG1847	PLYMOUTH,BROCKTON	20MAY1975SL	02JUL1975SL	20AUG1975SL	C500771	4448
SOULE, CAROLINE FRANCES ADISHA SOULE/FRANCES	F B	20MAY1830	PLYMOUTH,ABINGTON	03JUL1975LG	16OCT1975LG	31OCT1975LG	C500741	7741
SOULE, CAROLINE LUCINDA GRAHAM SOULE/	F B	1836	BRISTOL,TAUNTON	16MAY1974OG	26JUN1974OG	UNCLEARED	C500001	1262
SOULE, CAROLINE S. CHARLES SOULE/MERCY SPRAGUE	F B	08AUG1817	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	15JUN1955	07OCT1955SG	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	92
SOULE, CAROLINE S. GEORGE D. HOLMES	W M	APR1832	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			04DEC1972SL	7133725	17
SOULE, CATHARINE NOAH TRIPP	W M	1834	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH			07MAR1977SL	M500031	3447
SOULE, CATHARINE A.	F B	1832	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD	06JAN1974LA	07MAR1974LA	UNCLEARED	C500051	12415
SOULE, CATHERINE EBENEZER PORTER RICHMOND	W M	05NOV1843	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			01NOV1956SL	A456907	0103
SOULE, CATHERINE D. SOULE/	F B	15MAR1834	SUFFOLK,CHELSEA	25AUG1975MY	31OCT1975MY	UNCLEARED	C502061	9711
SOULE, CATHRINE STEPHEN SOULE/LYDIA PIERCE	F B	08NOV1822	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	24JAN1940	14JUL1940LG	14FEB1949LG	7126322	91
SOULE, CEPHAS AARON SOULE/RUTH SAMPSON	M B	22APR1817	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	INFANT	INFANT	15JUN1973OG	7230003	11
SOULE, CEPHAS AARON SOULE/RUTH SAMPSON	M B	27JUN1819	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	20JUN1940	27JUN1946SL	15JUN1973OG	7230003	11
SOULE, CHARITY JACOB SOULE/	F B	18OCT1770	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	27MAR1975PV	08MAY1975PV	20MAY1975PV	C501231	4096
SOULE, CHARITY ELIZABETH WILLIAM EMMEY WHIPPLE	W M	05JAN1801	PLYMOUTH,EAST BRIDGEWATER			16OCT1961SL	A457773	1611
SOULE, CHARLES JOSEPH SOULE/ELIZABETH TALLMAN	M B	02AUG1765	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	08JUN1938	22MAY1939SL	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	89
SOULE, CHARLES EZEKIEL SOULE/CLYNTHIA	M B	22APR1782	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	26MAY1938	11JUN1938SL	29JUL1977PV	C506101	5392
SOULE, CHARLES MARY RUSSELL	M M	15SEP1780	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH			14APR1972SG	7130211	56
SOULE, CHARLES ZECHARIAH SOULE/NANCY	M B	25MAR1800	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	INFANT	INFANT	28MAY1975PV	C501231	4097
SOULE, CHARLES AARON SOULE/RUTH SAMPSON	M B	23NOV1800	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	08JUN1973MY	24AUG1973MY	13MAR1974MY	7235504	19
SOULE, CHARLES SIMEON SOULE/ASENETH BREWSTER	M B	18MAY1806	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	29APR1972AZ	11MAY1972AZ	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	91
SOULE, CHARLES MERCY SPRAGUE	M M	25JUN1809	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			07MAY1959SG	A450208	0150
SOULE, CHARLES CHARLES SOULE/MERCY SPRAGUE	M B	13APR1819	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	INFANT	INFANT	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	91
SOULE, CHARLES CHARLES SOULE/MERCY SPRAGUE	M B	03JAN1821	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	26MAY1938	11JUN1938SL	17JUL1959SG	7126322	90
SOULE, CHARLES REBECCA N DELANO	M M	10DEC1832	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			13JUL1971IF	7028010	3
SOULE, CHARLES CHARLES SOULE/REBECCA DELANO	M B	16DEC1832	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	14MAY1971LA	18NOV1971LA	07JUN1972LA	7028515	27
SOULE, CHARLES MARY WILDER	M M	20DEC1841	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON			25MAY1973PV	7230001	04
SOULE, CHARLES JOHN M. SOULE/AROLINE	M B	27NOV1844	PLYMOUTH,HALIFAX	20DEC1974PV	24JAN1975PV	15MAR1975PV	C500791	1502
SOULE, CHARLES ALDEN SOULE/HANNAH	M B	19JAN1846	BERKSHIRE,OTIS	03OCT1974PV	21NOV1974PV	07JAN1975PV	C501171	1624
SOULE, CHARLES PRUDENCE LORING	M M	09JUN1847	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			17OCT1972SL	7131618	59
SOULE, CHARLES PRUDENCE LORING SOULE	M M	09JUN1847	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			CLEARED	M500181	1303
SOULE, CHARLES MARY D. SAVERY	M M	19DEC1847	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			16APR1972SG	7130211	51
SOULE, CHARLES MARY D. ALEXANDER	M M	19DEC1847	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			CLEARED	M500181	1304
SOULE, CHARLES CARROLL RICHARD SOULE/LUCY LORING	M B	26JUN1832	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	INFANT	INFANT	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	90
SOULE, CHARLES CARROLL LOUISE CHARLESS FARWELL	W M	09OCT1878	NORFOLK,BROOKLINE			15MAY1958SG	A458190	0032
SOULE, CHARLES H.	M B	13OCT1847	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD	16FEB1974LA	11JUN1974LA	UNCLEARED	C500051	12416
SOULE, CHARLES OTIS ALAXANDER SOULE/HANNAH DRAPER	M B	27OCT1823	NORFOLK,DOVER	INFANT	INFANT	08JAN1975AL	C501041	1004
SOULE, CHARLES P.	M B	18NOV1819	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	29MAR1974PV	24MAY1974PV	UNCLEARED	C500091	2537
SOUL, CHARLES WILLIAM MOSES SOUL/ELENOR	M B	21MAR1762	BERKSHIRE,NEW MARLBORO	17OCT1957	14FEB1959AZ	15APR1977PV	C502231	0707
SOUL, CHARLES WILLIAM CHARLES WILLIAM SOUL/	M C	17JUN1792	PLYMOUTH,PEMBROKE	17OCT1957	17FEB1959AZ	29JUL1975NZ	C501191	5601
SOULE, CHARLES WILLIAMS JOSIAH SOULE/SOPHRONIA	M B	21FEB1833	PLYMOUTH,ABINGTON	13MAY1975LG	05JUL1975LG	30OCT1975LG	C500741	7742
SOUL, CHARLES WILLIAMS MOSES SOUL/	M C	18APR1762	PLYMOUTH,PEMBROKE	17OCT1957	14FEB1959AZ	29JUL1975NZ	C501191	5602
SOULE, CHARLOTTE WILLIAM SOULE/ANN R.	F B	19JUL1843	PLYMOUTH,EAST BRIDGEWATER	07MAY1975AZ	10JUN1975AZ	23JUL1975AZ	C500801	3814
SOULE, CHARLOTTE A. JACOB SOULE/LYDIA T.	F B	21JUL1838	PLYMOUTH,BRIDGEWATER	08MAR1975IF	15MAR1975IF	13MAY1975IF	C500761	10534
SOULE, CHRISTIANA HENRY SOULE/ZILPAH W.	F B	31OCT1835	PLYMOUTH,KINGSTON	21SEP1974PV	09NOV1974PV	20DEC1974PV	C500921	4075
SOULE, CHRISTIANA LEWIS THOMAS SOULE/DEBORAH SAMPSON	F B	03SEP1844	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	07APR1972AZ	04MAY1972AZ	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	90
SOULE, CLARA C GEORGE SARGENT	W M	04DEC1855	MIDDLESEX,MALDEN			19DEC1944SL	A184749	2374
SOULE, CLARA JANE EDWIN AUGUSTUS SOULE/MARY FAUNCE	F B	25AUG1865	SUFFOLK,BOSTON	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	T000005	13007

Σ = EVALUATED ENTRY

A = ADULT CHRISTENING B = BIRTH C = CHRISTENING D = DEATH OR BURIAL F = BIRTH OR CHRISTENING OF FIRST KNOWN CHILD M = MARRIAGE N = CENSUS W = WILL ALL OTHERS = MISCELLANEOUS

= EVALUATED ENTRY

A = ADULT CHRISTENING B = BIRTH C = CHRISTENING D = DEATH OR BURIAL F = BIRTH OR CHRISTENING OF FIRST
KNOWN CHILD M = MARRIAGE N = CENSUS W = WILL ALL OTHERS = MISCELLANEOUS

09 09

REGION: NORTH AMERICA STATE: MASSACHUSETTS AS OF AUG 1978 PAGE 26,850

NAME	SEX:M MALE/F FEMALE/H HUSBAND/W WIFE FATHER/MOTHER OR SPOUSE		TYPE	EVENT DATE	COUNTY, TOWN, PARISH	B	E	S	SOURCE BATCH	SOURCE SERIAL ENTRY
SOULE, ANNA	NATHAN SOULE/	F	C	17JUN1764	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	08JUN1977SU	28JUN1977SU	04OCT1977SU	C5061?1	5321
SOUL, ANNA	NATHAN SOULE/	F	C	17JUN1764	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	08JUN1977SU	28JUN1977SU	04OCT1977SU	C5061?1	5321
SOULE, ANSON	WILLIAM SOULE/SARAH	M	B	16AUG1770	PLYMOUTH,MIDDLEBORO	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C5104?1	2979
SOLE, APHELA	MICAH/	F	C	19APR1741	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	10FEB1924	26APR1933SL	22JAN1975OG	7416503	84
SOUL, ASA	MICAH/	M	C	01MAY1753	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	10FEB1936	09MAR1936SL	22JAN1975OG	7416503	86
SOULE, ASA	GIDEON SOULE/RUTH	M	B	03FEB1765	PLYMOUTH,HALIFAX	29MAY1943	08MAR1944AZ	13MAR1975PV	C5007?1	0214
SOULE, ASA	OLIVE SOUTHWORTH	M	A	15APR1772	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			22JAN1975OG	7416503	91
SOULE, ASA	OLIVE SOUTHWORTH	M	M	15APR1773	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			17OCT1972SL	7131611	56
SOULE, ASA	JOSIAH SOULE/	M	C	26APR1789	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	04APR1972PV	06MAY1972PV	03AUG1972PV	7128023	97
SOULE, ASA	SAMUEL SOULE/HANNAH PARTRIDGE	M	B	25MAR1817	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	21MAY1959	16JUL1959SG	26APR1960SL	7128023	96
SOLE, ASAPH	EBENEZER SOLE/SUSANAH	M	B	20SEP1739	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	06JAN1960	14MAR1960AZ	16JUN1975OG	7230004	1
SOULE, ASAPH	ASAPH SOULE/MARY	M	B	15FEB1779	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	20JUN1960	25JUL1960LA	28MAY1975PV	C5012?1	4091
SOULE, ASAPH	MARY OR MOLLY CHURCHILL	M	M	07JUN1807	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON			04DEC1960?F	A5374?0	2289
SOUL, ASENATH	JEDIDIAH SOUL/YADIYNA	F	B	23OCT1746	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	09JUL1943	26APR1944MY	04OCT1977SU	C5061?1	5325
SOUL, ASENATH	WILLIAM SOUL/SARAH	F	B	18AUG1765	PLYMOUTH,MIDDLEBORO	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C5104?1	2559
SOULE, AURALIA W.	WILLIAM SOULE/NANCY PETERSON	F	B	03DEC1847	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	INFANT	INFANT	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	87
SOULE, AURELIA	JOHN SOULE/MARGAREY	F	B	02JUN1802	HAMPDEN,WEST SPRINGFIELD	10MAY1975PV	03JUL1975PV	23JUL1975PV	C5021?1	6016
SOULE, AURELIA	WILLIAM SOULE/NANCY PEYERSON	F	B	09NOV1844	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	INFANT	INFANT	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	86
SOULE, AURELIUS	THOMAS SOULE/DEBORAH SAMPSON	M	B	27OCT1833	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	29APR1972AZ	11MAY1972AZ	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	92
SOULE, BARBARA	DAVID SOULE/PEACE SHERMAN	F	B	20SEP1803	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	10JUL1972IP	17AUG1972IP	13NOV1973IP	7203317	70
SOWLE, BARBARA	JAMES CANNON	W	M	29JUL1810	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD			03FEB1977SL	M50005?	0554
SOULE, BARDARY	WESSON SOULE/RUHAMA	F	B	02AUG1759	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	23SEP1939	05OCT1939AZ	03APR1974LA	C5000?1	0350
SOULE, BARDARY	HENRY SOULE/SARAH MILLEY	F	M	02APR1771	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	29MAR1974PV	30MAY1974PV	12JUN1974PV	C5000?1	2553
SOULE, BARDARY		F	D	14NOV1781	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	29MAR1974PV	30MAY1974PV	UNCLEARED	C5000?1	2554
SOUL, BARNABAS	MOSES SOUL/MERCY SOUTHWORTH	M	B	19DEC1705	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	20MAY1932	13JAN1933AZ	20JAN1950IF	7130211	10
SOULE, BECCA	JOHN SOULE/JOANNA	F	B	15FEB1706	PLYMOUTH,MIDDLEBORO	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C5104?1	3096
SOULE, BENIAMIN	BENIAMIN SOULE/SA...AH	M	B	05JUN1706	PLYMOUTH,PLYMOUTH	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C5104?1	1203
SOUL, BENJA.	MARY HOLWAY	M	M	25OCT1721	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH			07MAR1977SL	M50003?	5126
SOULE, BENJAMIN	WILLIAM SOULE/HANNAH BREWSTER	M	B	14MAY1697	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	10JUN1933	28JUN1933LG	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	82
SOULE, BENJAMIN	WILLIAM SOULE/HANNAH	M	B	14MAY1698	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	10JUN1933	28JUN1933LG	30MAR1972LA	7014527	4
SOULE, BENJAMIN		M	B	05JUN1705	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	29APR1938	17JAN1939LG	UNCLEARED	C5012?1	4092
SOULE, BENJAMIN	JACOB SOULE/REBECCA GIFFORD	M	B	18NOV1719	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	15JUL1972IP	05JAN1974IF	25JAN1974IF	7203317	57
SOWL, BENJAMIN		M	B	18NOV1719	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	29MAR1974PV	24MAY1974PV	UNCLEARED	C5000?1	2511
SOLE, BENJAMIN	MARY HOLLOWAY	M	M	25OCT1721	BARNSTABLE,SANDWICH			05JAN1973SL	7210110	99
SOULE, BENJAMIN	BENJAMIN SOULE/MARY ANNE HOLWAY	M	B	28NOV1724	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	29APR1972AZ	11MAY1972AZ	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	80
SOULE, BENJAMIN	GEORGE SOULE/LYDIA	M	B	12AUG1728	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	26APR1972SG	16MAY1972SG	14JUN1972SG	7130211	8
SOUL, BENJAMIN	BENJAMIN SOULE/HANNAH	M	B	01FEB1731	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	10FEB1936	08MAR1936SL	11APR1972LA	7016703	92
SOUL, BENJAMIN	HEMITEDAL BONEY	M	M	05MAY1757	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON			30JUL1977LA	7705605	47
SOULE, BENJAMIN	JOSEPH SOULE/ELIZABETH TALLMAN	M	B	23SEP1766	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	15JUL1935	01AUG1935LG	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	78
SOULE, BENJAMIN	BENJAMIN SOULE/MEHETABEL	M	B	1771	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	10FEB1936	29MAY1936SL	28MAY1975PV	C5012?1	4093
SOULE, BENJAMIN	AARON SOULE/OLIVE	M	B	28MAY1776	PLYMOUTH,MARSHFIELD	10FEB1936	24MAR1936SL	08DEC1972SL	7134707	72
SOULE, BENJAMIN	ASA SOULE/OLIVE	M	B	28MAY1776	PLYMOUTH,MARSHFIELD	10FEB1936	24MAR1936SL	06FEB1975LA	C5010?1	1153
SOULE, BENJAMIN	MARY OR POLLY RING	M	M	26NOV1790	PLYMOUTH,KINGSTON			04DEC1960?F	A5374?0	2280
SOWLE, BENJAMIN	HENRY SOWLE/MIRIAM POTTER SOWLE	M	B	20FEB1819	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	29MAR1974PV	24MAY1974PV	21JUN1974PV	C5000?1	2536
SOULE, BENJAMIN F.		M	B	1834	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD	16FEB1974LA	11JUN1974LA	UNCLEARED	C5000?1	12414
SOULE, BENJAMIN TRUE	JAMES SOULE/MARY BRADFORD	M	C	19OCT1837	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	29APR1972AZ	11MAY1972AZ	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	92
SOULE, BETSEY	JABEZ SOULE/LUCY	F	B	08OCT1784	PLYMOUTH,HALIFAX	22JUN1937	11OCT1937SL	15MAR1975PV	C5007?1	0073
SOULE, BETSEY S.	OLIVER MORSE	W	M	30NOV1837	NORFOLK,DEDHAM			08APR1971SG	7013101	65
SOULE, BETSEY SMITH	EPHRAIM SOULE/SALLY	F	B	19AUG1814	NORFOLK,DOVER	27JAN1937	10FEB1937SL	07JAN1975AL	C5010?1	1083
SOUL, BETTY	ISAAC SOUL/?	F	C	14APR1756	PLYMOUTH,PEMBROKE	05APR1975NZ	19APR1975NZ	10JUL1975NZ	C5011?1	5599
SOULE, BETTY	ISAAC SOULE/LYDIA	F	B	12NOV1781	PLYMOUTH,MIDDLEBORO	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C5104?1	3606
SOLE, BEZA	EBENEZER SOLE/SUSANAH	M	B	26FEB1750	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	09MAY1936	12JUN1936SL	16JUN1973OG	7230004	1
SOULE, BEZA	BEZA SOULE/ZERVIAH	M	B	31JAN1782	PLYMOUTH,MIDDLEBORO	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C5104?1	3573
SOLE, BEZE	ZERUIAH CUSHMON	M	M	18JAN1776	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON			25MAY1975PV	7230001	82

= EVALUATED ENTRY

A = ADULT CHRISTENING B = BIRTH C = CHRISTENING D = DEATH OR BURIAL F = BIRTH OR CHRISTENING OF FIRST
KNOWN CHILD M = MARRIAGE N = CENSUS W = WILL ALL OTHERS = MISCELLANEOUS

09 09

Σ = EVALUATED ENTRY

A = ADULT CHRISTENING B = BIRTH C = CHRISTENING D = DEATH OR BURIAL F = BIRTH OR CHRISTENING OF FIRST KNOWN CHILD M = MARRIAGE N = CENSUS W = WILL ALL OTHERS = MISCELLANEOUS

REGION: NORTH AMERICA STATE: MASSACHUSETTS AS OF AUG 1978

NAME (SEX:M MALE/F FEMALE/H HUSBAND/W WIFE) FATHER/MOTHER OR SPOUSE	V P E	EVENT DATE	COUNTY, TOWN, PARISH	B	E	S	SOURCE BATCH	SOURCE SERIAL SHEET
SOULE, ABIGAIL	F C	20MAY1757	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	25MAR1972SG	14APR1972SG	13JUN1972SG	7130211	5
SOULE, ABIGAIL ABISHAI SOULE/ABIGAIL DELAND	F D	15SEP1759	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	18JUL1972IF	17AUG1972IF	13NOV1973IF	7203317	60
SOULE, ABIGAIL	F C	16JUN1702	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	04APR1972PV	20APR1972PV	04OCT1977SU	7120823	97
SOULE, ABIGAIL ASA HUNT	W M	00DEC1801	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			11DEC1963SL	A457910	1802
SOULE, ABIGAIL ASA HUNT	W M	00DEC1801	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			04DEC1972SL	7133723	23
SOULE, ABIGAIL NATHANIEL SOULE/LYDIA FREEMAN	F D	11APR1802	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	23APR1932	23MAY1932SL	30NOV1940SL	7126322	89
SOULE, ABIGAIL JOSHUA AMES	W M	16NOV1819	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			04DEC1972SL	7133723	24
SOULE, ABIGAIL SETH TUPPER	W M	01MAY1825	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			04DEC1972SL	7133723	24
SOULE, ABISHA JOSIAH SOULE/LYDIA DELANO	M C	25NOV1700	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	15JUL1972IF	05JAN1974IF	25JAN1974IF	7203317	61
SOULE, ABISHA ABIGAIL DELANO	M M	14MAY1741	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			14JUL1951LG	A455051	0320
SOULE, ABISHAI ABISHAI SOULE/ABIGAIL DELAND	M C	14OCT1770	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	29JUN1946	05JUL1946LG	14JUL1951LG	7203317	67
SOULE, ABISHAI SOPHIA WADSWORTH	M M	29APR1821	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			17OCT1972SL	7131616	50
SOULE, ABISHAI SAMUEL SOULE/HANNAH PARYRIDGE	M D	02NOV1825	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	21MAY1959	14JUL1959SG	26APR1960SL	7126322	89
SOULE, ABNER NANCY WILL	M M	12APR1804	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD			20APR1972MT	7104217	57
SOULE, ABNER HENRY SOULE/MIRIAM POTTER SOULE	M D	04APR1830	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	29MAR1974PV	24MAY1974PV	21JUN1974PV	C500091	2526
SOLE, ABUGALL BENJAMIN SOULE/HANNAH WHITMAN	F D	22JUL1736	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	10DEC1934	21JUN1935SL	13APR1972LA	7016703	92
SOULE, ADALINE AUGUSTA ENOCH SOULE/LYDIA	F D	30JUN1831	ESSEX,LYNN	27JAN1937	12MAR1937SL	04OCT1977MT	C502121	19220
SOULE, ADONIRAM AARON SOULE/RUTH SAMPSON	M D	00SEP1812	PLYMOUTH,CARVER	22MAR1973OG	23MAY1973OG	15JUN1973OG	7230003	10
SOULE, ADONIRAM AARON SOULE/RUTH SAMPSON	M D	00SEP1812	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	20MAR1975PV	30APR1975PV	20MAY1975PV	C501251	4090
SOULE, ADONIRAM JEDSON ENOCH SOULE/LYDIA	M D	20DEC1825	ESSEX,LYNN	03JUL1946	17MAR1946IF	04OCT1977MT	C502121	19221
SOULE, ALATHEA JOSEPH SOULE/MARY	F D	09JAN1716	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	12MAR1938	11JAN1939SG	13NOV1973IF	7203317	58
SOULE, ALATHEA ALLERTON CUSHMAN	W M	30JAN1735	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			04DEC1972SL	7133723	24
SOULE, ALATHEA SIMEON SOULE/JANE WESTON	F D	04JUL1797	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	06APR1972AZ	04MAY1972AZ	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	89
SOULE, ALBERT THOMAS SOULE/SALLY	M D	07JAN1816	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	29APR1972AZ	11MAY1972AZ	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	88
SOULE, ALBERY	M D	17APR1830	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD	10FEB1974LA	11JUN1974LA	UNCLEARED	C500091	12412
SOULE, ALDEN C.	M D	31DEC1806	BERKSHIRE,OTIS	03OCT1974PV	21NOV1974PV	UNCLEARED	C501171	1622
SOULE, ALETHEA ALLERTON CUSHMAN	W M	30JAN1735	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			18NOV1966LG	A471072	0759
SOULE, ALETHIA ABISHAI SOULE/ABIGAIL DELANO	F D	26MAY1743	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	14MAR1936	17APR1936SL	14JUL1951LG	7203317	70
SOULE, ALETHIA JOSHUA HALL	W M	30SEP1762	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			04DEC1972SL	7133723	22
SOULE, ALEXANDER	M D	16JUL1795	NORFOLK,DOVER	00MAR1932	15JAN1937MT	UNCLEARED	C501061	1080
SOULE, ALEXANDER H.	M D	10JAN1830	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	29MAR1974PV	24MAY1974PV	UNCLEARED	C500091	2527
SOULE, ALICE BARNABUS PERRY	W M	30MAR1732	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			04DEC1972SL	7133723	17
SOULE, ALICE GEORGE SOULE/AVIS	F D	04OCT1736	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	27JAN1937	09APR1937SL	05APR1974LA	C500031	0344
SOULE, ALICE SAMUEL SOULE/MEHITABLE WHITE	F C	03MAY1763	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	25MAR1972SG	14APR1972SG	13JUN1972SG	7130211	4
SOULE, ALICE OLIVER HATCH	W M	28NOV1782	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			04DEC1972SL	7133723	17
SOULE, ALICE SOULE/	F D	20JUN1791	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD	06JAN1974LA	07MAR1974LA	UNCLEARED	C500091	12419
SOULE, ALICE SAMUEL SOULE/RUTH PARYRIDGE	F D	28OCT1809	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	25APR1928	01FEB1929SL	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	88
SOULE, ALICE WATERMAN JOHN M. SOULE/AROLINE	F D	03OCT1848	PLYMOUTH,HALIFAX	20DEC1974PV	07FEB1975PV	19MAR1975PV	C500791	1619
SOUL, ALITHEA JOSHUA SOUL/	F C	08OCT1769	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	INFANT	INFANT	04OCT1977SU	C506101	5319
SOULE, ALMEDA HENRY SOULE/MIRIAM POTTER SOULE	F D	02JUL1837	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	29MAR1974PV	30MAY1974PV	11JUN1974PV	C500091	2528
SOULE, ALMIRA EDWIN THOMPSON	W M	20JUL1843	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD			26JAN1973PV	7211120	37
SOULE, ALMOND AARON SOULE/OLIVE	M D	27OCT1773	PLYMOUTH,MARSHFIELD	10FEB1936	13MAR1936SL	08DEC1972SL	7134701	72
SOULE, ALMOND ASA SOULE/OLIVE	M D	27OCT1773	PLYMOUTH,MARSHFIELD	10FEB1936	13MAR1936SL	06FEB1975LA	C501021	1152
SOULE, AMASA EZEKIEL SOULE/HANNAH DELANO	M C	15AUG1748	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	26APR1972SG	16MAY1972SG	14JUN1972SG	7130211	5
SOULE, AMELIA A. BENJAMIN SOULE/NANCY	F D	23JUL1849	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	29MAR1974PV	30MAY1974PV	11JUN1974PV	C500091	2530
SOYAL, AMELIA M. JOSEPH SOYAL/FRANCES	F D	06NOV1846	ESSEX,LYNN	17JUN1977MT	03AUG1977MT	04OCT1977MT	C502121	19240
SOULE, AMERATHA H. WILLIAM S. BROWN	W M	00OCT1846	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD			20SEP1972PV	7211132	40
SOULE, ANDREW J. LOUISA R. LEWIS	M M	25JAN1844	MIDDLESEX,LOWELL			02MAR1973LA	7116713	77
SOULE, ANDREW J. OR ANDREW JACKSON ALDEN SOULE/HANNAH	M D	06JUL1839	BERKSHIRE,OTIS	03OCT1974PV	21NOV1974PV	07JAN1975PV	C501171	1623
SOULE, ANGELINE EPHRAIM SOULE/SALLY	F D	09JUN1820	NORFOLK,DOVER	27JAN1937	10FEB1937SL	07JAN1975AL	C501041	1062
SOUL, ANN JOHN SOUL/RUTH	F D	10MAR1607	SUFFOLK,BOSTON	30JUL1975PV	01OCT1975PV	25OCT1975PV	C502201	9851
SOULE, ANN JOHN SOULE/MERIDAH HOLWAY	F D	02JAN1735	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	25MAR1972SG	16APR1972SG	13JUN1972SG	7130211	10
SOULE, ANN WILLIAM WOOD	W M	28MAY1778	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH			02JUN1972SG	7120611	57
SOULE, ANN JOHN C. BUNKER	W M	30AUG1830	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH			01MAR1977SL	M500031	0367
SOULE, ANNA BENJAMIN SOULE/MARY ANNE HOLWAY	F D	24OCT1729	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	06APR1972AZ	04MAY1972AZ	04OCT1972AZ	7126322	88
SOULE, ANNA WESSON SOULE/RUHAMA	F D	07SEP1757	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	31DEC1932	04JAN1933AZ	05APR1974LA	C500031	0348
SOULE, ANNA WESTON SOULE/	F D	07SEP1757	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	31DEC1932	04JAN1933AZ	11JUN1974PV	C500091	2531
SOULE, ANNA NATHAN SOULE/SARAH SOUTHWICK	F D	11OCT1762	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	25MAR1972SG	16APR1972SG	13JUN1972SG	7130211	4

Σ = EVALUATED ENTRY

A = ADULT CHRISTENING B = BIRTH C = CHRISTENING D = DEATH OR BURIAL F = BIRTH OR CHRISTENING OF FIRST KNOWN CHILD M = MARRIAGE N = CENSUS W = WILL ALL OTHERS = MISCELLANEOUS

NAME / FATHER/MOTHER OR SPOUSE	SEX: M MALE, F FEMALE, H HUSBAND, W WIFE	TYPE	EVENT DATE	COUNTY, TOWN, PARISH	B	E	S	SOURCE BATCH	SOURCE SERIAL SHEET
=SOUCEY									
=SOUCEY									
SOUCY, ARTHUR JOSEPH	M	D	20DEC1897	MIDDLESEX,LOWELL	CLEARED	CLEARED	PARENTS LVG	7800505	32
JOSEPH PATOU SOUCY/LAURA MARCOTTE									
SOUCIE, HELEN RUTH	F	D	20MAR1930	ESSEX,NEWBURYPORT	07OCT1967	28JAN1969SL	NOT IN PROC	H000154	0852
ALDERT PEARLEY SOUCIE/GRETA MAY GILDERT									
=SOUCIE, ** SEE SOUCEY									
=SOUCY, ** SEE SOUCEY									
=SOUDDER, ** SEE SOUDERS									
=SOUDEN, ** SEE SOWDEN									
=SOUDERS									
SOUDDER, HANNAH JOSHUA BANGS	W	M	01DEC1669	BARNSTABLE,EASTHAM			10JUN1941AZ	A170713	0111
=SOUDON, ** SEE SOWDEN									
=SOUEL, ** SEE SOULE									
=SOUL, ** SEE SOULE									
=SOULD, ** SEE SALT									
=SOULE									
SOLE EBENEZER SOLE/SUSANAH	F	D	12JUL1736	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	27JUN1936	26MAY1937SL	28MAY1975PV	C501231	4005
SOULE ABISHAI SOULE/	F	D	15SEP1759	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	22NOV1937	24JAN1938SL	04OCT1977SU	C506101	5538
SOULE JOHN SOULE/ABIGAIL	M	D	01FEB1781	PLYMOUTH,MARSHFIELD	INFAMY	INFAMY	08DEC1972SL	7134701	65
SOULE JOSHUA SOULE/REBECCA	M	D	01MAR1803	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	19APR1977PV	27MAY1977PV	29JUL1977PV	C506101	5540
SOULE RICHARD SOULE/LUCY L.	M	D	18AUG1825	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	19APR1977PV	27MAY1977PV	29JUL1977PV	C506101	5541
SOULE THOMAS SOULE/	F	D	12DEC1828	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	03JUN1977SU	20JUN1977SU	04OCT1977SU	C506101	5542
SOULE JAMES SOULE/	M	D	13SEP1829	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	22JUN1937	20JAN1938SL	29JUL1977PV	C506101	5543
SOULE SAMUEL SOULE/	M	D	030CT1829	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	19APR1977PV	27MAY1977PV	29JUL1977PV	C506101	5544
SOULE JAMES SOULE/	M	D	24JUN1832	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	22JUN1937	07FEB1938SL	29JUL1977PV	C506101	5545
SOWLE EDWARD G. SOWLE/HANNAH	F	D	31AUG1843	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	29MAR1974PV	30MAY1974PV	12JUN1976PV	C500091	2589
SOWLE THOMAS H. SOWLE/MARGARET A. DUNHAM	F	D	31NOV1843	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD	04JAN1976LA	07MAR1974LA	19APR1976LA	C500051	12454
SOWLE EBENEZER SOULE/ALMY	F	D	FEB1844	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	03DEC1973LA	26FEB1974LA	05APR1974LA	C500031	0430
SOWLE BRADFORD SOULE/MARY A. SIMMONS	F	D	20DEC1845	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD	04JAN1974LA	07MAR1974LA	19APR1974LA	C500051	12455
SOWLE JACOB SOULE/LYDIA	M	D	15SEP1846	PLYMOUTH,HALIFAX	20DEC1974PV	25JAN1975PV	15MAR1975PV	C500791	1561
SOWLE WILLIAM SOULE/MARY	M	D	30APR1847	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD	16FEB1974LA	11JUN1974LA	06JUN1974LA	C500051	12456
SOWLE EDWARD SOWLE/HANNAH	M	D	13OCT1847	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	29MAR1974PV	24MAY1974PV	21JUN1974PV	C500091	2590
SOWLE EBENEZER SOULE/ALMY	M	D	06MAR1848	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD	16FEB1974LA	11JUN1974LA	06JUN1974LA	C500051	12457
SOWLE ISAAC SOULE/SARAH ANN	F	D	11APR1848	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	29MAR1974PV	30MAY1974PV	12JUN1974PV	C500091	2591
SOWLE BENJAMIN SOULE/NANCY	M	D	03MAY1848	BRISTOL,WESTPORT	29MAR1974PV	24MAY1974PV	21JUN1974PV	C500091	2592
SOULE, AARON ALICE PEYERSON	M	M	05MAY1727	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			17OCT1972SL	7131610	56
SOULE, AARON LYDIA PEYERSON	M	M	26DEC1735	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			17OCT1972SL	7131610	50
SOUL, AARON AARON SOUL/LYDIA	M	D	10DEC1749	PLYMOUTH,PEMBROKE	03FEB1940	22MAY1940AZ	29JUL1975NZ	C501191	5596
SOULE, AARON BENJAMIN SOULE/MEHETABEL	M	D	15MAY1769	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	22MAR1973OG	24MAY1973OG	16JUN1973OG	7230804	75
SOULE, AARON ORPHA FOORD	M	M	21JAN1775	PLYMOUTH,MARSHFIELD			17OCT1972SL	7131610	66
SOUL, AARON OPHA MRS. FORD	M	M	21JAN1775	PLYMOUTH,PEMBROKE			21JUL1972IF	7125011	25
SOUL, AARON JOHN SOUL/PRISCILLA	M	D	05MAR1782	PLYMOUTH,MIDDLEBORO	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	C510441	3000
SOULE, AARON RUTH SAMPSON	M	M	22MAR1790	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON			25MAY1975PV	7230801	84
SOWLE, ABBIE R. VINCENT SOULE/	F	D	1834	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD	04JAN1976LA	07MAR1974LA	UNCLEARED	C500051	12411
SOWLE, ABBY DAVIS T. STANDISH	M	M	19DEC1841	BRISTOL,NEW BEDFORD			09FEB1977SL	H500051	3409
SOULE, ABBY FRANCES OTIS W. SOULE/MARY E.	F	D	27AUG1847	PLYMOUTH,ABINGTON	03JUL1975LG	16OCT1975LG	31OCT1975LG	C500741	7740
SOLE, ABEGAIL GEORGE LITTLE	M	M	13NOV1755	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON			20JUN1972SG	7204922	21
SOUL, ABEGAIL DAVID WESTON	M	M	11JUL1760	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON			27FEB1973MT	7207424	34
SOULE, ABIAH EPHRAIM SOULE/REBEKAH	F	D	08SEP1775	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	27JAN1937	23MAR1937SL	28MAY1975PV	C501231	4009
SOULE, ABIAH ISAAC SHURTLEFF	M	M	09JUL1797	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON			27FEB1973MT	7207424	49
SOULE, ABIGAIL JOSHUA SOULE/JOANNA	F	D	30APR1716	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY	09JUL1949	20JUL1949LG	04OCT1977SU	C506101	5374
SOUL, ABIGAIL WILLIAM SOUL/RACHEL ALLEN	F	D	15JAN1727	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	11JUL1938	11OCT1938LG	30MAR1972LA	7014527	2
SOULE, ABIGAIL WILLIAM SOULE/RACHEL ALLEN	F	D	15JAN1728	BRISTOL,DARTMOUTH	11JUL1938	11OCT1938LG	13NOV1973IF	7203317	65
SOULE, ABIGAIL PEREZ DREW	W	M	03SEP1730	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			04DEC1972SL	7133725	21
SOULE, ABIGAIL PEREZ DREW	W	M	03SEP1730	PLYMOUTH,DUXBURY			03JUN1959SL	A457461	1976
SOUL, ABIGAIL ICHABOD SOUL/GRACE TURNER	F	D	1735	PLYMOUTH,SCITUATE	CLEARED	CLEARED	CLEARED	7720211	02
SOUL, ABIGAIL ISAAC SOUL/AGATHA	F	C	23OCT1737	PLYMOUTH,PEMBROKE	11MAR1961	29MAR1961SG	16JUL1975NZ	C501191	5597
SOUL, ABIGAIL ICHABOD SOUL/	F	C	06MAR1742	PLYMOUTH,SCITUATE	19AUG1975PV	23OCT1975PV	29NOV1975PV	C501321	12357
SOLE, ABIGAIL ELIJAH CURTIS	W	M	28JUN1756	PLYMOUTH,SCITUATE			04FEB1972SL	7035614	02
SOLE, ABIGAIL ZACHRIAH SOLE/SARAH	F	D	1757	PLYMOUTH,PLYMPTON	27MAR1975PV	08MAY1975PV	28MAY1975PV	C501231	4057

THE PLANTERS OF THE COMMONWEALTH

A *Study* of the *Emigrants* and *Emigration* in COLONIAL TIMES: to which are added *Lists of Passengers* to BOSTON and to the BAY COLONY; the SHIPS which brought them; their *English Homes*, and the *Places* of their *Settlement* in MASSACHUSETTS

1620—1640

By

CHARLES EDWARD BANKS

Member of the MASSACHUSETTS HISTORICAL SOCIETY
and of the AMERICAN ANTIQUARIAN SOCIETY

With Illustrations

BOSTON
Printed by *The Riverside Press* for HOUGHTON MIFFLIN COMPANY in PARK STREET near the COMMON

MDCCCCXXX

248657

PART II

Lists of Passengers and the Ships which Brought Them

1620

MAYFLOWER of London, two hundred tons, Christopher Jones, Master. Left Southampton August 5, and arrived at Cape Cod December 11, with one hundred and one passengers. The ship was detained at Dartmouth and Plymouth, England, about two weeks for repairs to her consort, the *Speedwell*. The entire company settled at Plymouth.[1]

JOHN CARVER	of Doncaster, Yorkshire
Mrs. Katherine Carver	
Desire Minter	
John Howland	servant; of London
Roger Wilder	servant
William Latham	servant
Jasper More	servant
....	maidservant
WILLIAM BREWSTER	of Scrooby, Nottinghamshire
Mrs. Mary Brewster	
Love Brewster	
Wrestling Brewster	
Richard More	servant
..... More	servant
EDWARD WINSLOW	of Droitwich, Worcestershire
Mrs. Elizabeth Winslow	
George Soule	servant; of Eckington, Worcestershire
Elias Story	servant; of London
Ellen More	servant
WILLIAM BRADFORD	of Austerfield, Yorkshire
Mrs. Dorothy Bradford	
ISAAC ALLERTON	

[1] Bradford: *History of Plimmoth Plantation*; Banks: *English Ancestry and Homes of the Pilgrims*.

Vol. 22 - N.E. Eng.

BIRTHS, MARRIAGES AND DEATHS, FROM THE RECORDS OF THE ANCIENT TOWN OF DARTMOUTH, MASS.

[Transcribed by JAMES B. CONGDON, Esq., of New Bedford, for the Register.]

Continued from Vol. xxi. page 269.

BIRTHS.

Hart, Hannah, d. of William and Sarah	June 9, 1711
" Mary, d. of " "	Nov. 7, 1713
" Deborah, d. of Archepas and Sarah	March 24, 1727-8
" Hart, d. of " "	July 6, 1730
" Mary, d. of " "	May 22, 1738
" Lydia, d. of " "	Feb. 25, 1742
Luis, Archelaus, s. of John	Feb. 7, 1706
" John, s. of "	Oct. 1, 1708
" Elizabeth, d. of "	April 12, 1713
Soule, Mary, d. of George	July 30, 1675
Little, Barker, s. of Nathaniel and Lydia	Oct. 24, 1740
Howland, Abigail, d. of Stephen and Mary	Sept. 1, 1744
" Elizabeth, d. of " "	March 7, 1748
" Prince, s. of " "	Nov. 29, 1749
Wood, Zilpha, d. of George and Sarah	May 19, 1740
" George, s. of " "	May 29, 1742
" Sarah, d. of " "	March 3, 1744-5
" Phebe, d. of " "	Oct. 8, 1746
" Anne, d. of " "	July 17, 1752
" Stephen, s. of " "	April 17, 1755
" Martha and Rebecca, ds. of George and Sarah	Nov. 22, 1761
Babcock, Mary, d. of Return	Oct. 16, 1683
" Dorothy, d. of "	Jan. 19, 1684
" Sarah, d. of "	Jan. 31, 1686
" Elizabeth, d. of "	April 5, 1689
" William, s. of "	Feb. 27, 1689-90
" George, s. of "	June 21, 1692
" Benjamin, s. of "	Nov. 12, 1696
" Joseph, s. of "	Dec. 29, 1698
" Return, s. of "	Dec. 23, 1700
" James, s. of "	June 22, 1703
" Abner, s. of "	March 19, 1706
" Hannah, d. of "	Aug. 4, 1709
Hathaway, Simon, s. of Arthur	Dec. 26, 1711
" Joanna, d. of "	Nov. 5, 1713
Spooner, Paul, s. of Cornelius and Elizabeth	May 22, 1750
" Silas, s. of " "	Dec. 26, 1760
" David, s. of " "	April 9, 1762
" Elizabeth, d. of " "	June 14, 1764
Cannon, Cornelius, s. of John	July 18, 1711
" John, s. of "	Aug. 11, 1713
" Elizabeth, d. of "	March 20, 1715
" Mary, d. of "	April 3, 1717

* Soliers, John (descendant of Guilbert de Solaris)
Born: Gloucester, England
Died: Calvert Co., Md., 1699
Married: Ann (Sabrette?)
Generation 2 - Valinda
Maryland Calendar of Wills by Baldwin, Vol. II, p 194
Stein - History of Calvert Co., pp 314, 316
K. F. Silverson - Taney and Allied Families, pp 159, 165

* Sorber, Jacob (Surver, Sorver)
Born: Germany, 1707
Died: Germantown, Philadelphia, Pa., 1784
Married: --- Frolich
Generation 2 - Jacob
Strassberger - German Pioneers, Vol. 1, p 114

* Sorrell, Robert (Sorel)
Born: Great Dunmore, Essex, England
Died: ---
Generation 2 - John
J. B. Boddie - Va. Hist. Genealogies
Morant - History of Essex

* Soubise, Franz
Born: France before 1685; fled to Germany
Died: Germany
Married: ---
Generation 2 - Franz George Soubise (Biese)
Affidavit of Gustav Vd Laucklen dated 2/28/1947
Outline of generations from 1685

Soule, George (Soull, Soulis) (family left Normandy 1535)
Born: Worcester, England, Eckington Co., 1590-1600; to Mass., 1620
Died: Duxbury, Mass., 1680
Married: at Plymouth, Mass., 1627, to Mary Bucket (Becket)
Generation 2 - John, Susannah, Elizabeth
Stoddard - Truth about Pilgrims
Bradford - History of Plimoth Plantation

Souplis, Andros (Souplee, Souples, Supplee)
Born: Alsace, 1634; to Pa., 1683
Died: Germantown, Pa., 1726
Married: (1) at Crefeld, Rhineland, to Gertrude Stressinger, 1682
(2) Gertrude Enochs, 1718
Generation 2 - Andrew Supplee, Margaret
St. Nicholas Soc. of N.Y. (1934-45), p 136 - the Supplee Chart
Stapleton - Memorials, p 49
Comp. of American Gen., Vol. 5, pp 655, 656; Vol. 6, pp 485, 667

THE SOULE FIVE GENERATION BOOK

[The following letter appeared in the *SOULE KINDRED NEWSLETTER* (April 1981) XV:2:49. It is being reprinted here, with permission, knowing that the content will be of interest to all Mayflower Society members.]

The American Genealogist, published in Des Moines, Iowa, by Dr. George E. McCracken, Editor-in-Chief, has long been highly regarded [having been conceived and published for many years by the late, great genealogist, Donald Lines Jacobus of Connecticut, (E.P.W., ed.)]. Therefore, I was disturbed to read in Volume 57 (Jan. 1981), a distressingly critical review of *Mayflower Families Three – Family of George Soule.* In this review, *The American Genealogist,* familiarly known as *TAG,* introduces its critique by calling the Soule book, "this disappointing third volume."

I was annoyed, personally, because the review questions the spelling of Josselyn and Mehitable. I have sent Dr. McCracken twelve references to vital records proving that my grandmother and my great grandmother (Soule descendants) both spelled the name *Mehitable,* and not *Mehitabel,* which the review states is the correct spelling.

I have also informed Dr. McCracken that, in Pembroke, the Josselyn family used eight varied spellings of the name, and in Scituate there were eleven variants of the name.

The American Genealogist is also critical because the book did not specify the branch of service for men known to have fought in the American Revolution. A genealogy is a table of ancestry, rather than a garland of roses, and Soule descendants who find mention of American patriots certainly may wish to seek further details, but Volume Three of *Mayflower Families* should not be faulted for failure to go into the details of individual military assignments.

It would have been fairer if *The American Genealogist* had commented that, to save space, the book had omitted the inventory of George Soule, but *TAG* reports that the book (presumably with evil intent!) *SUPPRESSED* the long list of pots and kettles which our ancestor possessed. Actually, the book ran to almost 500 type-set pages, even without the omissions *TAG* berated.

Some of the criticism in the review is valid and would have been greatly appreciated if it had been presented with less venom; but the over-all effect of the review is one of *blitz-kreig,* rather than a constructive evaluation of the masses of truly valuable information the book contains. For, in spite of minor mistakes, *Mayflower Families Three – George Soule* will give thousands of Americans speedy access to genealogical references of great dependability as they struggle to dig out "roots." . . . .

Yes, Soule cousins, I am very proud to have my name included in the long list of research assistants, and I apologize for any bits of information I may have missed or misconstrued. You may be assured that Soule researchers are already at work trying to unearth material that will support or disprove any statement in the book which may be presently open to question.

Isabelle Freeman, *Duxbury, Mass.*

[Note: *The American Genealogist* lists among its "contributing editors" Robert C. Anderson, C.G., F.A.S.G., of Massachusetts, Ruth Wilder Sherman, F.A.S.G., and Robert Moody Sherman, C.G., F.A.S.G., both of Rhode Island, all editors of *Mayflower Families Two.* (E.P.W., ed.)]

ISAAC JOSSELYN'S TWO WIVES

by Isabelle V. Freeman

In *Mayflower Families Three – George Soule,* on page 172, it is stated that Mary[5] Soule (Isaac[4], Moses[3], John[2], Pilgrim George[1] Soule) was born at Pembroke, Massachusetts 20 Mar. 1725/6 and died there about 1765/6. She married at Pembroke 16 Feb. 1741 Abraham Josselyn, son of Nathaniel and Frances (Yellings) Josselyn, born Hanover 18 Nov. 1717; d. Pembroke 28 May 1778. The book then states that Abraham married (2) perhaps at Pembroke ca. 1767/8 Mary (Doty) Boyleston by whom he had two children, Tamar and Isaac.

This last statement is in error and should be deleted. Apparently, a previous researcher was mislead by the following entry in *Pembroke Vital Records,* page 122, under "Births":

Josselyn (Joselin, Joslyn, Josselynn) ISAAC, son of Abraham and Mary, Aug. 15, 1768, [(h. Mary (Doten) Boylston (second w.) Pr. 56]

This entry was interpreted to mean that Abraham Josselyn married Mary (Doten) Boylston as his second wife, and that she was the mother of his last two children, Tamar and Isaac. Actually, other public records show that it was Abraham Josselyn's son, Isaac, who married, as his second wife, Mary (Doten) Boylston. These are the proofs.

NOTES ON MAYFLOWER FAMILIES THREE — GEORGE SOULE

by Elizabeth Pearson White, C.G., F.A.S.G.

Mayflower Families Three – George Soule, published in March 1980, was the culmination of forty years of research into the Soule family by Col. John Soule, and of twenty years of work by Dr. Milton E. Terry. They chose the outstanding and talented genealogist, Anne Borden Harding, former associate editor of the *New England Historical and Genealogical Register* to edit their book because the then editors of the series were too busy with their other projects. Without the cooperation of Anne Harding, Soule Kindred and the General Society of Mayflower Descendants, in publishing this volume, Col. Soule would never have lived to see, in print, the results of his many years of unrelenting labor. His voluminous files on the Soule family, complete with documentation, are now in the custody of Dr. Terry and are open for inspection by researchers who wish to make an appointment.

In an unsigned book review in *The American Genealogist* (Jan. 1981) 57:50-51, several critical statements were made which are untrue. For one, Susanna Soule was disputed as not belonging among the descendants of Pilgrim George Soule. An article in the same journal [*The American Genealogist* (Apr. 1980) 56:83-85], attempted to make the same point, but failed, because the author did not recognize that, in the probate record quoted there, the Benjamin Peterson "of Duxbury" who traveled to Rochester on 8 June 1718 to sign as surety for Susanna (Soule) Oliver of Rochester, widow, administratrix of the estate of Peter Oliver, late of Rochester (and formerly of Dartmouth), deceased, was a first cousin of Susanna Soule. Benjamin Peterson was the son of John Peterson and his wife, Mary[2] Soule, daughter of Pilgrim George Soule. Benjamin Peterson traveled from Duxbury to Rochester to sign the probate record as surety to protect the property rights of Susanna Soule's children in her Grandfather Soule's extensive landholdings. Benjamin Peterson's name would not have been there as surety if he had not been a blood relative — cousin — of Susanna (Soule) (Oliver) Lisbee.

Further evidence is found in the Surveyor's notebooks in Taunton in which records are found dividing Nathanial Soule's land into fractions which add up to less than the whole amount left to his sons. Nathaniel Soule must have had daughters, as well as sons, who inherited his property. Much has been made of the fact that Nathaniel left his cattle only to his sons. This record does not preclude the presence of daughters as it was quite common practice to divide the livestock among the sons, giving the daughters their share in household goods. And if the division was amicable, no court record would have been made, as has been proved in many similar situations. Nothing new was stated by the author of the Susannah (Sole) (Oliver) Lisbe article, or by the critical book reviewer, that was not listed as a reference in *Mayflower Families Three.* Admittedly, the compilers might have gone into greater detail in explaining their reasons for placing Susannah[3] Soule as the daughter of Nathaniel[2] Soule but the book already fills 486 type-set pages, containing at least one-third more information on each page than in the typed, camera-ready copy used in the previous two volumes. To have explained in any greater detail would have filled two, or even three volumes, instead of the tightly-structured pages presented in Volume Three. If readers will obtain the references as listed in *Mayflower Families Three – George Soule,* they will, with very few exceptions, be able to follow the proof for each of the lineages presented in this book. Redundant references are omitted, as any Freshman English college teacher tells his students. But the necessary proof is there in the book.

Another criticism has been made concerning the Francis Walker family of Middleboro, Massachusetts and Woodbridge, New Jersey, in which it is stated that "no record in Plymouth Colony or County designates this Francis Walker as Senior or Junior, and we have evidence of only one Francis Walker in Middleboro for those years" [*National Genealogical Society Quarterly* (Mar. 1981) p. 60]. Actually, Milton Terry tells me there is a Middleboro record listing both Francis Walker and his brother, Isaac, who it is agreed was a son of Francis and Elizabeth (Soule) Walker. This record is dated two years *after* Francis Walker, Senior, died and therefore, son Francis would have been listed simply as "Francis Walker," not as "Francis Walker, Jr."

Another critic has faulted Col. Soule and Dr. Terry for not finding a land record in West Virginia which mentions a Perez Drew who had a wife named Mary. *Mayflower Families Three,* on page 198, does mention that Alden Family records "suggest a possible removal to Hampshire Co., West Virginia before June 1796." But the Perez[5] Drew, son of Perez and Abigail (Soule) Drew, married Zilpah Wadsworth in Duxbury, 6 Feb. 1772, not a wife named "Mary," as stated in the land records in West Virginia. It is possible that it might be the same man of that name, but there were other Perez Drews in Plymouth County who were not descendants of George Soule and who might also have been this man. Therefore, until more work is done, this is not a valid criticism.

The review in *The American Genealogist* (Jan. 1981) ended with a violent criticism of the present Historian General (and editor of *Mayflower Families Three*). Every State Historian in the country knows that Anne Harding has required re-documentation for all lineages where the necessary documentation was not in the files of the General Society. As a Past Illinois Historian, I can testify to the fact that the standards have now been raised to where they ought to be. It would therefore seem that this is a political attack on the Historian General, rather than on the book itself.

The typographical errors in *Mayflower Families Three* are to be regretted, just as in Volumes One and Two and in other books where they occur. Nit-picking has no place in reputable criticism. But it is some consolation that Col. John Soule was able, for a short time, to hold in his hand the printed volume on the Family of George Soule on which he had labored so devotedly for so many long years.

Geo. Soule

SOLDIERS

IN

KING PHILIP'S WAR

BEING

A CRITICAL ACCOUNT OF THAT WAR

WITH

A CONCISE HISTORY OF THE INDIAN WARS OF NEW ENGLAND FROM 1620–1677

OFFICIAL LISTS OF THE SOLDIERS OF MASSACHUSETTS COLONY SERVING IN PHILIP'S WAR, AND SKETCHES OF THE PRINCIPAL OFFICERS, COPIES OF ANCIENT DOCUMENTS AND RECORDS RELATING TO THE WAR

ALSO

LISTS OF THE NARRAGANSET GRANTEES OF THE UNITED COLONIES

MASSACHUSETTS, PLYMOUTH, AND CONNECTICUT

WITH AN APPENDIX

THIRD EDITION

WITH ADDITIONAL APPENDIX CONTAINING CORRECTIONS AND NEW MATERIAL

BY

GEORGE MADISON BODGE, A. B.

MEMBER OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY, AND EX-CHAPLAIN OF THE MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY OF COLONIAL WARS

ILLUSTRATED

BOSTON, MASS.
PRINTED FOR THE AUTHOR
1906

chosen Major-Commandant, and he held that office until his election as governor of the colony, in 1673, when Mr. William Bradford was chosen to that place. A cavalry company was organized in the colony in 1659, with William Bradford, of Plymouth, Captain, John Freeman, of Eastham, Lieutenant, and Robert Stetson, of Scituate, Cornet; but for neglecting the requirements of the Court in procuring carbines, was disbanded by a general order June 1, 1675.

ACTIVE MILITARY SERVICE.

Upon active military operations, officers and men were selected from the various towns by military committees for the special service. The first actual Indian war, after the earlier skirmishes, was the war with the Pequods, the story of which has been told above. The following document shows the action taken by the Court of Plymouth:

At the General Court held in Plymouth June 7, 1637,

It was enacted that the colony send forth a company to aid Massachusetts and Connecticut in their war against the Pequod Indians, in revenge of the innocent blood of the English which the Pequods have shed.

Thirty persons shall be sent for land service, and as many others as shall be sufficient to manage the barque.

Leiftenant William Holmes is elected as leader of the company.

Mr. Thomas Prence is elected to go with the company and to be for the "Counsell of War."

Names of the soldiers who volunteered to go upon the service, but were not called into active service.

Thomas Clarke,
Richard Church,
George Soule,
Samuell Jenney,
Constance Southerne,
John Barnes,
Mr. Nathaniell Thomas, and his man,
Mr. Goarton,
John Cooke (if his family can be provided),
Mr. Stephen Hopkins,
John Heyward,
Thomas Williams,
Nicholas Presland,
Thomas Pope,
Philip Delanoy,
George Kennerick,
John Irish,
Jacob Cooke,
John Philips,
Francis Billington,
Henry Willis,
Peregrine White,
Caleb Hopkins,
Samuell Nash,
Robert Mendall,
Henry Sampson,
Thomas Redding,
Love Brewster,
Joseph Robinson, his man,
Edward Holman,
William Paddy,
John Hearker,
Richard Clough,
Henry Ewell,
Joseph Biddle,
William Tubbs,
Thomas Halloway,
John Jenkins,
Giles Hopkins,
Thomas Goarton.

Soule

LITTLE COMPTON FAMILIES

Published by

LITTLE COMPTON HISTORICAL SOCIETY

From records compiled by

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN WILBOUR

LITTLE COMPTON, RHODE ISLAND
1967

LITTLE COMPTON FAMILIES

Published by

LITTLE COMPTON HISTORICAL SOCIETY

From records compiled by

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN WILBOUR

Little Compton, Rhode Island
1967

THE SNOW FAMILY

See Families of Southern Massachusetts, page 1448.

ROBERT[8] SNOW (Lowm[7], Loami[6], Mark[5], Jonathan[4], Nicholas[3], Mark[2], Nicholas[1]), born in New Bedford about 1854, died 15 Nov. 1905. He married 16 Nov. 1881 SARAH GORDON HUNT, daughter of John B. and Abby G. (Taber) Hunt, born 25 April 1860. Residence: New Bedford and LC.

Children, born in New Bedford:

i. Constance, b. 26 Aug. 1883.
ii. Agatha, b. 13 July 1886.
iii. Edith, b. 6 June 1891.
iv. Robert, b. 13 May 1898; m. Dorothy Clarke.

ROBERT[9] SNOW (Robert[8], Lowm[7], Loami[6], Mark[5], Jonathan[4], Nicholas[3], Mark[2], Nicholas[1]), born 13 May 1898, married DOROTHY D. CLARKE. Residence: New Bedford and LC.

Children:

i. Deborah, b. 30 Aug. 1921; m. in LC 16 Sept. 1941 Lt. Clarke Simonds, son of Philip B. and Persis (Godfrey) Simons, b. in Providence 1 May 1917.
ii. Willard Clarke Snow, b. in Hartford, Conn., 28 Dec. 1922; m. in Providence 15 May 1948 Carolyn Fries of Haverford, Pa., b. in Bryn Mawr, Pa., 23 Aug. 1927.
iii. Susanne, b. in Hartford, Conn., 3 Sept. 1926; m. in LC 3 Sept. 1949 Albion Gibbs Davis, son of Albion and Ada (Holland) Davis, b. in New Bedford 4 Feb. 1925.

THE SOULE FAMILY

1. GEORGE[1] SOULE, who came in the Mayflower in 1620, died in Duxbury, Mass., in 1679/80. He married MARY BECKET, who came in the Anne, and who died in Duxbury in December 1676.

He was a servant of Edward Winslow of Plymouth, probably indentured for seven years. He served as a volunteer for the Pequot War (1637).

According to Francis R. Stoddard in "The Truth About The Pilgrims" page 150, "George Soule came as a servant of Edward Winslow. He was the 35th signer of the Mayflower compact. He was born about 1600 and is credited to the London contingent. He was the son of John Soule of Eckington, Worcestershire, England. Robert Soule of the family was a London salter. Droitwich, where Edward Winslow was born, was a salt mining place and connected with the salters company of London. This last may have brought George Soule and Edward Winslow together. George Soule married Mary Becket before 1627. His autograph has been preserved."

The will of George Soule, taken from The Mayflower Descendant: "In the name of God Amen, I George Soule Senr of Duxbury in the Colonie of New Plymouth in New England, being aged and weake in body but of a saine mind and memory, God be praised for same doe make this my last will and testament. First I have alreddy and formerly by deeds under my hand and seale given unto my two sonnes, Nathaniel and Gorge all my lands in the township of Dartmouth. Item. I have formerly given unto my daughters Elizabeth and Patience all my lands in the township of Middleberry. Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughters Susannah and Mary 12 pence a peece to be payed by my executor hereafter named after my decease and for as much as my eldest son John Soule and his family hath in my extreme old age and weakness bin tender and carefull of mee and very healpfull to mee: and is likely soe to be while it shall please God to continew my life heer, therefore I give unto my said son, all the remainder of my housing and lands whatsoever to him, his heires and assigns forever.

"Item. I give and bequeath to my son John Soule all my goodes and chattles what soever. Item. I nominate and appoint my son John Soule to be my sole executor of this my last will and testament and lastly I doe make null and voyde all other and former wills and testaments by mee att any time made, in witness whereof I the said George Soule have hereunto sett my hand and seale this eleventh day of August in the yeer of our Lorde, one thousand six hundred and seaventy and seaven. George Soule and a seale. Nathaniel Thomas. The marke D. T. of Deborah Thomas.

"Item. The 20th day of September 1677, I the above named Gorge Soule, doe heerby further declare that it is my will that if my son John Soule or any of my heires shall disturbe my daughter Patience or her heirs in peacable possession or enjoyment of the lands I have given her at Namassakett allie Middleberry and recover the same from her or her heires that then the gift to my son John Soule shall be voyd and then my daughter Pateince shall have all my lands at Duxberry and she shall bee my sole executrix. . ."

The will was probably probated in the month of January since his inventory was taken 1 Feb. 1680.

Children:

12. i. George, b. about 1624; m. Deborah (--). His will was proved 30 June 1704.

ii. John, b. about 1633; d. in 1707; m. (1) Rebecca Simmons, daughter of Moses and Sarah Simmons; m. (2) in 1678 Esther Nash, daughter of Lt. Samuel Nash and widow of Samuel Sampson, b. 6 March 1638.

iii. Mary, b. in Plymouth or Dartmouth about 1642; m. in 1665 John Peterson. He died between 27 April 1718 and 26 March 1720.

iv. Elizabeth, m. before 1663 Frances Walker.

2. v. Nathaniel, b. in Duxbury, Mass.

vi. Susanna, m. Francis West.

vii. Benjamin, b. in Plymouth or Duxbury; killed by Indians at Pawtucket 26 March 1676.

viii. Patience, b. in Plymouth or Duxbury; d. 11 March 1705/6;

TEXAS STATE GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY
Annual Meeting 20th Anniversary
November 6-8, 1980 Houston, Texas

Vol. III

Mayflower
Families

+ pg 24

GEORGE SOULE

George[1] Soule, born in England probably between 1593 and 1600, died in Duxbury before 22 Jan. 1679 (O.S.) when his inventory was taken by Edward Southworth and Thomas Delano. The tentative dates for his birth are based on his signing of the Mayflower Compact in 1620 and his death in 1679. As a signer of the Compact he must have been twenty, the known age of Gilbert Winslow. Since a life span of eighty-five was rare in those days he was born probably not much earlier than 1593.

The wife whom he married probably in Plymouth before 1626 was Mary Bucket (?Becket) who arrived in Plymouth before 31 July 1623 aboard the *Anne*. She died in Duxbury in December 1676. She has not been identified.

Probably no other of the Pilgrim band has been so exhaustively researched as George Soule. Charles Edward Banks, himself a descendant of the Pilgrim, spent years attempting to determine the antecedents of his ancestor. Roland Soule tells us that "after studying all available American records he made a 'long sojourn' in England in 1922 and 1923 in an effort to determine the Soule parentage". In the chapter written by Banks for Gideon G. T. Ridlon's "Sole, Solly, Soule, Sowlee and Soulis", Banks had cited as the father of George Soule, Robert Soule of Eckingham whom, he reported, had three sons Thomas, Robert and George named in his will of 1612. Banks' conclusion was that George the youngest son, "answers best of all the candidates the demands of identification in point of time, locality and relationship to the Sole family which had contact with Governor Winslow in London and Worcestershire". However, later in the same chapter he stated that the parish records prior to 1612 had been lost but that "an examination of the years remaining show that a George Soule married in 1631 and that a Nathaniel Soule, presumably his son, was baptized three years later". This then disposed of George, son of Robert, since he could not have been the Pilgrim.

In recent years extensive searches have been made in English parish records but despite all these investigations the parentage and birthplace of George Soule are still undiscovered. A most interesting and thought provoking article by Roland P. Soule on a possible father for George Soule appeared in the Soule Kindred Newsletter for October 1978. The search still goes on.

George Soule joined, probably in London, a company of adventurers off to the New World. His status is clearly established as a "servant" to relatively wealthy Pilgrim Edward Winslow; also as a signer of the famed Mayflower Compact of 11 Nov. 1620, O. S. It appears logical, therefore, to assume that Winslow bore the cost of his passage to Plymouth aboard the *Mayflower*. The original New Plimoth Colony Records, William Bradford's "Of Plimoth Plantation, 1620-1647", Plymouth Registry of Deeds and Probates, Bristol County Registry of Deeds, Plymouth Town Records, Duxbury Town Records and other authoritative sources provide sufficient evidence upon which to base a comprehensive sketch of George Soule's life in New England. Unlike some of his colleagues, he never returned to his homeland. However, suffice to say that he became a relatively well-to-do leader, business man and office holder in Plymouth Colony. As early as July 1627 George Soule was one of a group of fifty-eight "Purchaser or Old Comers" who assumed Plymouth Colony's debt to "The Adventurers", the promoters and capitalists who financed the voyage of

Children (SOULE) first seven b. Plymouth, last two Duxbury:

	i	ZACHARIAH[2], b. Plymouth no later than 1627 as he shared in the division of cattle 22 May/1 June 1627, also in Aug. 1643 was enumerated on the list of Duxbury residents aged 16 to 60 physically able to bear arms; d. Duxbury prob. shortly before inventory of his effects was taken 11 Dec. 1663 O.S. by John Alden and Constant Southworth; m. place and date unknown MARGARET -----, pos. dau. of William Ford Sr. who gave the widow's bond as administratrix of her deceased husband's estate. Nothing has been found to suggest that Zachariah Soule sired any children.
2	ii	JOHN, b. ca. 1632.
3	iii	NATHANIEL, b. ca. 1637.
4	iv	GEORGE, b. ca. 1639.
5	v	SUSANNA, b. ca. 1642.
6	vi	MARY, b. ca. 1644.
7	vii	ELIZABETH, b. ca. 1645.
8	viii	PATIENCE, b. ca. 1648.
	ix	BENJAMIN, b. ca. 1651; killed in action by Indians before Pawtucket, RI on 26 March 1676 during King Philip's War. Nothing has been found to suggest that he married or ever sired any children.

References: MD 1:9, 12, 16, 79, 159, 228; 2:81-3, 119; 4:186-187; 10:164; 14:129-130, 143; MQ 42:63 (May 1976); NEHGR 4:256, 319; 7:236; 124:121 et seq.; BANKS ENGLISH ANCESTRY, p. 80; BRADFORD'S HIST (1952) pp. 37, 43, 125, 127, 130-2, 148n, 154, 184-196, 252-253, 294, 295, 316, 319-321, 322n, 404-412, 429, 441, 444. MIDDLEBORO BY WESTON, p. 35; PLYMOUTH COL REC 1:60; 2:53, 62, 88, 108; 3:44, 47, 101, 138; 4:179; 8:175, 189; 11:37, 56, 59; 12:4, 12. STODDARD, pp. 28, 83, 87, 150, 151, 160, 165. DUXBURY BY WINSOR, p. 310.

NOTE: Because *The Soule Genealogy* by Ridlon contains many inaccuracies both in detail and in family organization, this account of George Soule's descendants does not include any information found only in this source.

4 GEORGE[2] SOULE (George[1]), b. prob. Duxbury ca. 1639; d. Dartmouth ca. May 1704.

He m. DEBORAH -----, b. place unknown ca. 1648; d. Dartmouth Feb. 1710.

George lived in Plymouth, Duxbury and Dartmouth where his children were born and raised. His will dated Dartmouth 29 March 1697, proved 30 June 1704, bequeaths to then eldest son William, son John, son Nathan, daughter Deborah, daughters Mary, Lydia and Sarah when they reach eighteen; well- beloved wife Deborah and son William to execute the estate; friends Joseph Tripp and George Cadman to be overseers. The widow Deborah Soule repudiated the will on "ye 22 day of ye 4th month 1704". His granddaughter Mary Coggeshall, daughter of son George, contested his will and was awarded (1719) a share representing her father's rights. [See Family 127.]

Deborah Soule left a will dated Dartmouth, proved 1 March 1709 as the wife of George Soule Sener late of Dartmouth deceased. She bequeathed to daughter Sarah, sons William and Nathan, daughters Mary Divel, Lediah Browniel and Mary Soule, daughter of "my son George Soule deceased". The will was witnessed by Sylvanus, Jacob and Nathaniel Soule.

Children (SOULE) b. Dartmouth:

26	i	GEORGE[3], b. bef. 1671, perhaps twin.
27	ii	WILLIAM, b. bef. 1671, perhaps twin.
	iii	JOHN, b. prob. between 1671 and 1675; *d.s.p.* 11 May 1704.
28	iv	NATHAN, b. bet. 1675 and 1680.
	v	DEBORAH, prob. d. bef. 24 Jan. 1708/9.
29	vi	MARY, b. ca. 1681.
30	vii	LYDIA, b. ca. 1685.
31	viii	SARAH, b. bef. 1 March 1688.

References: MD 7:210;220. TAG 38:165, 39:212; FAM OF PILGRIMS, pp. 137-8; VR DARTMOUTH; Bristol County PR File 1704 (George Soule); File 1709 (Deborah Soule).

5 SUSANNA[2] SOULE (George[1]), b. prob. Duxbury pos. ca. 1642; d. prob. Kings Towne RI in or after 1684.

She m. place and date unknown FRANCIS WAST/WEST and resided with him in that part of Kings Towne RI which became North Kingstown in 1722/3. We have been unable to find place or date of birth, date of death or parentage for Francis.

When Gov. Andros took over the King's Province in 1687, he levied taxes

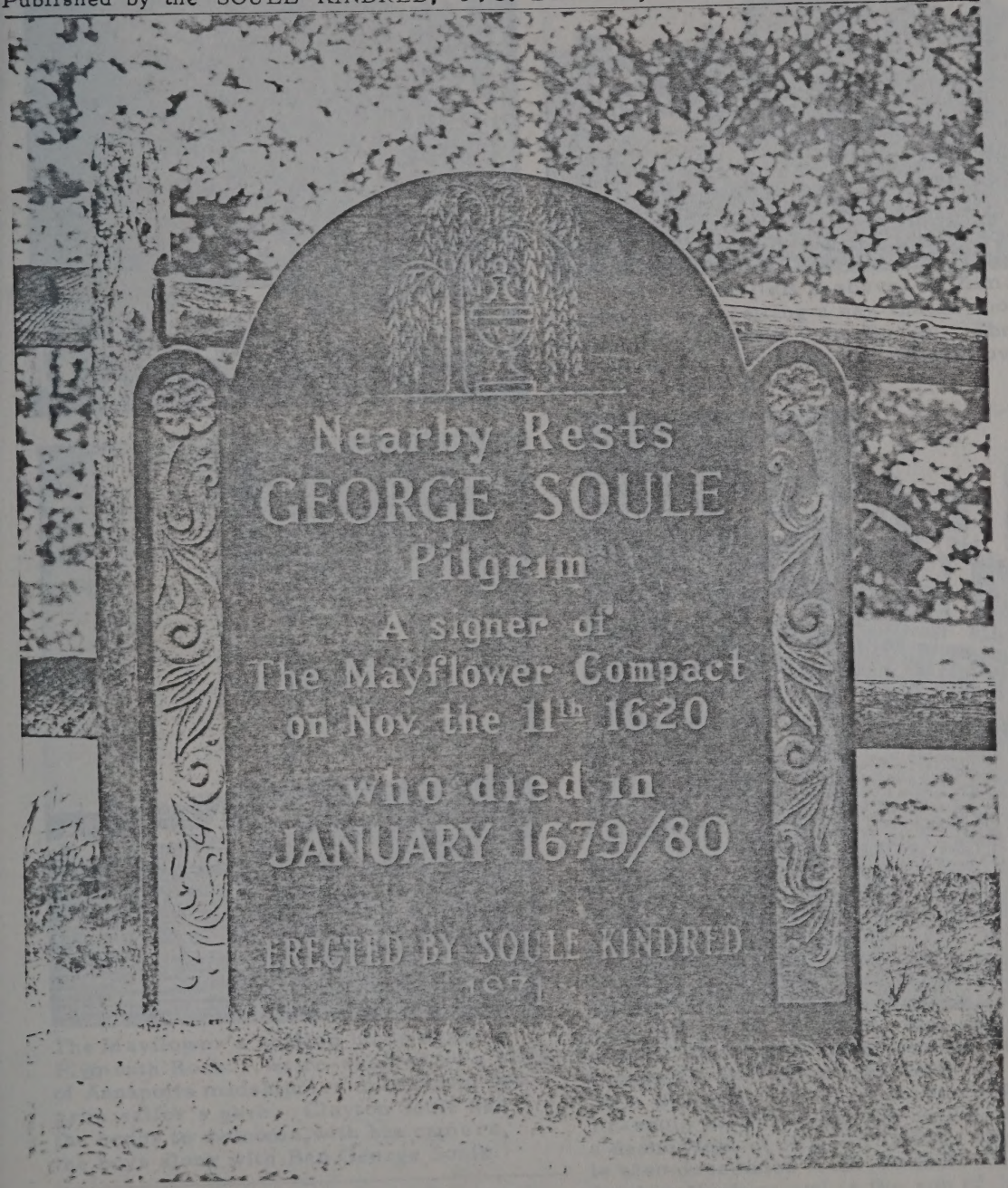
---

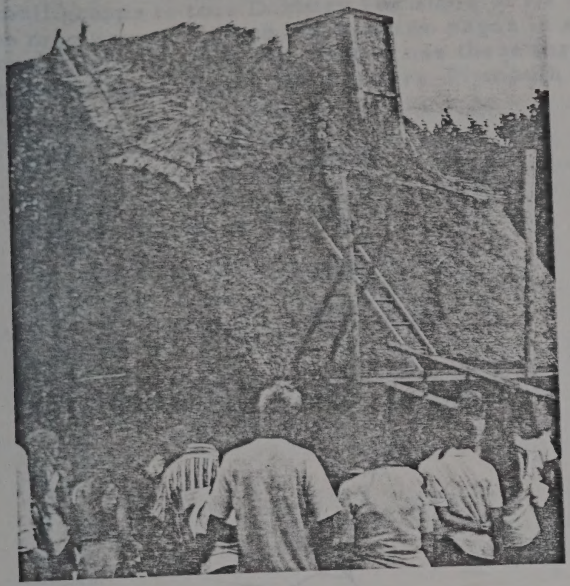
NOTE: A researcher expects to find a child naming a son after the father, a daughter after the mother, or subsequently a family naming a child after a beloved or prominent ancestor. Of the seven children of Pilgrim George Soule who had families, only one, George Soule jr. named a known child George. Of the Soule grandsons only two (children of George jr.) named a son George. The name George ranks very low in frequency among the descendants of Pilgrim George Soule.

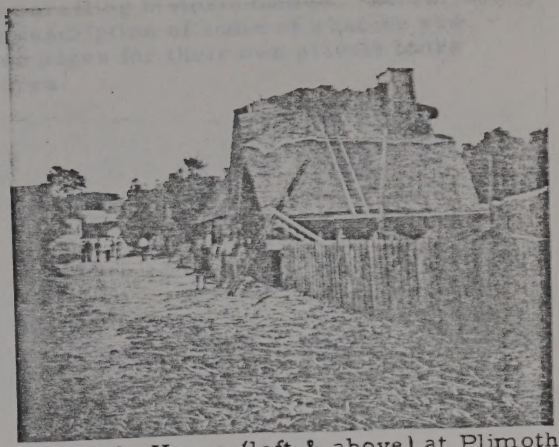
SOULE NEWSLETTER

VOL. V, NO. 4 October 1971 Page 159

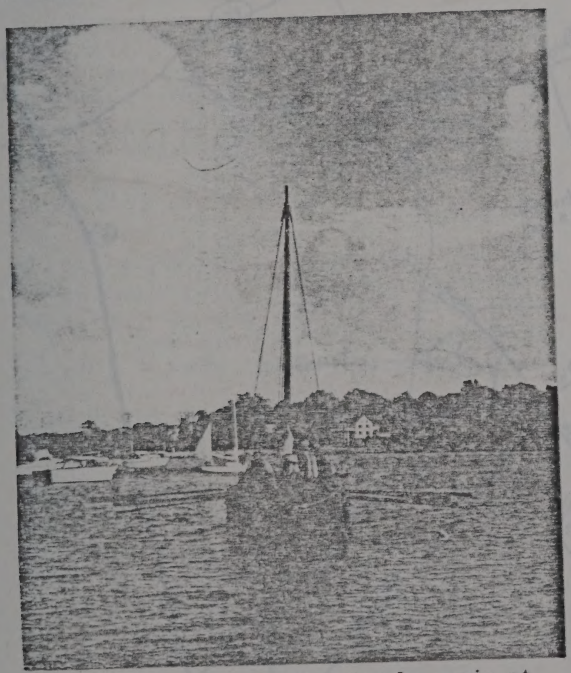
Published by the SOULE KINDRED, P.O. Box 1146, Duxbury, Mass. 02332







The Soule House (left & above) at Plimoth Plantation was getting a new thatch roof when kindred visited it on Sunday. The man doing the thatching was brought over from Ireland to do the work.

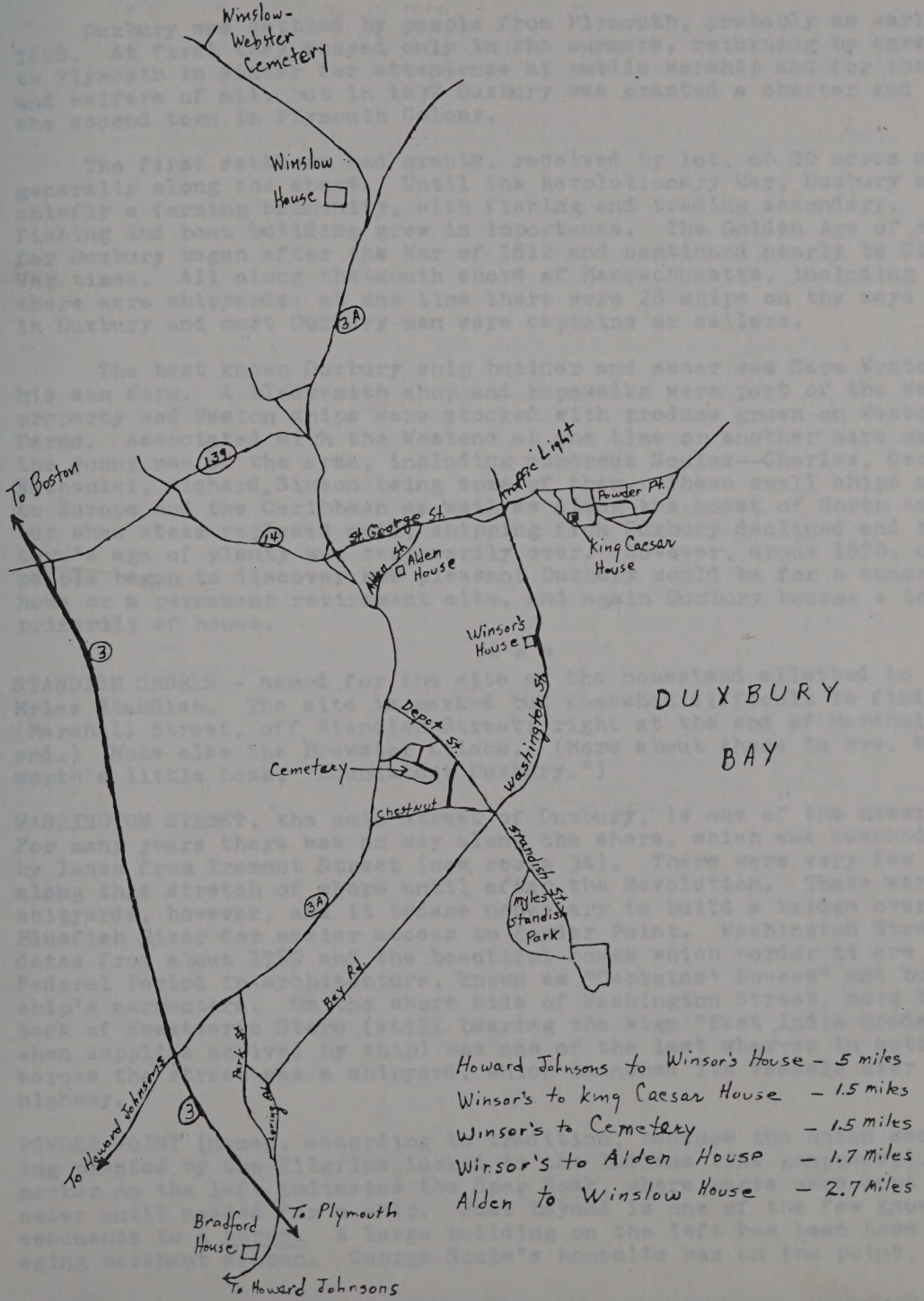


The Mayflower's shallop lands again at Plymouth Rock...as re-enacted by a crew of Annapolis midshipmen dressed in Pilgrim sailor's garb. Clayton Soule had the honor to welcome, with his camera, the boys along with Ben George Soule.

Rev. Robert M. Bartlett, vice chairman of Plymouth's 350th Anniversary Committee and often refered to as "Mr. Pilgrim," poses with cousin John Francois Stewart who, not only being a descendant of Pilgrim George Soule is also descended from Francis Cooke, Stephan Hopkins and is the son of James Stewart. John's mother is a native of France coming from the Basque region.

§ Soule Kindred wishes to give credit to and thank Clayton E. Soule, Lt. Col. Edwin S. Harris IV, and Mr. James Stewart for the use of their reunion photographs.

§§ Following the Dedication Ceremony at the cemetery, the kindred broke up into small groups to tour Duxbury and some of its interesting historic homes. Below is the map we used and on the next two pages is a description of some of what we saw. Some of our readers will want to use these three pages for their own private tours on some future visit to the Duxbury-Plymouth area.



The facts for this VERY SHORT HISTORY OF DUXBURY were provided by Mrs. Dorothy Wentworth, Town Historian.

Duxbury was settled by people from Plymouth, probably as early as 1628. At first they stayed only in the summers, returning by agreement to Plymouth in winter for attendance at public worship and for the safety and welfare of all, but in 1637 Duxbury was granted a charter and became the second town in Plymouth Colony.

The first settlers had grants, received by lot, of 20 acres each, generally along the shore. Until the Revolutionary War, Duxbury was chiefly a farming community, with fishing and trading secondary. Then fishing and boat building grew in importance. The Golden Age of shipping for Duxbury began after the War of 1812 and continued nearly to Civil War times. All along the south shore of Massachusetts, including Duxbury, there were shipyards; at one time there were 28 ships on the ways at once in Duxbury and most Duxbury men were captains or sailors.

The best known Duxbury ship builder and owner was Ezra Weston and his son Ezra. A blacksmith shop and ropewalks were part of the Weston property and Weston ships were stocked with produce grown on Weston farms. Associated with the Westons at one time or another were many of the young men of the area, including numerous Soules--Charles, George, Nathaniel, Richard, Simeon being some of them. These small ships sailed to Europe and the Caribbean as well as along the coast of North America, but when steam replaced sail, shipping from Duxbury declined and the town's age of plenty was temporarily over. However, about 1870, city people began to discover how pleasant Duxbury would be for a summer home or a permanent retirement site, and again Duxbury became a town primarily of homes.

* * *

STANDISH SHORES - named for the site of the homestead allotted to Captain Myles Standish. The site is marked but somewhat difficult to find. (Marshall Street, off Standish Street; right at the end of Marshall to the end.) Note also the Brewster Lilacs. (More about these in Mrs. Wentworth's little book, "Roundabout Duxbury.")

WASHINGTON STREET, the main street of Duxbury, is one of the newer streets. For many years there was no way along the shore, which was reached only by lanes from Tremont Street (now route 3A). There were very few houses along this stretch of shore until after the Revolution. There were many shipyards, however, and it became necessary to build a bridge over the Bluefish River for easier access to Powder Point. Washington Street dates from about 1789 and the beautiful homes which border it are of the Federal Period in architecture, known as "Captains' Houses" and built by ship's carpenters. On the shore side of Washington Street, note that back of Sweetser's Store (still bearing the sign "East India Goods" as when supplies arrived by ship) was one of the last wharves in active use; across the street was a shipyard, which launched its vessels over the highway.

POWDER POINT (named, according to tradition, because the onion seed being planted by the Pilgrims looked to the Indians like gunpowder). A marker on the left indicates the Spar Soak, where masts were kept under water until needed for a ship. Just beyond is one of the few known monuments to a horse. A large building on the left has been home to aging merchant seamen. George Soule's homesite was on the point, looking

The Facts for this YEAR'S ISSUE OF DUXBURY were
provided by Mrs. Dorothy Westworth, Town Historian.

towards Marshfield. In a creek, now silted up and indistinguishable, he kept his boats. His land included most of the Point; it is now occupied by beautiful homes.

TOWN OFFICES AND LIBRARY are on St. George Street, which leads into Tremont Street (route 3A). In the Library the "Duxbury Room" contains historical and genealogical memorabilia.

ALDEN HOUSE was built in 1653 by Jonathan Alden, son of John and Priscilla, the Pilgrims. The site of the original John Alden house is near.

MAYFLOWER CEMETERY, a beautiful and well kept spot in itself, on route 3A, contains the graves of many of our ancestors. It is not on the accompanying map so to avoid confusion with the Standish Cemetery, the oldest in Duxbury, where Soule Kindred are recording the burial site of George Soule, Pilgrim.

MYLES STANDISH PARK has been known from earliest days as CAPTAIN'S HILL, but Captain Standish actually owned only half way up the eastern side. The top of the hill and all land to the west was common land, owned by the town well into the 1700s. No doubt the Pilgrims who lived nearby often climbed to the top of the hill for a view as spectacular then as today.

The hill was a lookout point in early days. Beacons in it were ready for lighting in the Indian Wars, the War of the Revolution and the War of 1812. Later, cattle were pastured here. The idea of a monument to Standish was conceived by J. Henry Stickney of Baltimore. Mr. Stephen M. Allen, a summer resident, gave the land and helped raise funds. The ground was dedicated in 1871 and the railroad to South Duxbury was completed in a hurry to bring the crowds of visitors from Boston. The cornerstone was laid the next year with 10,000 people at the ceremony, but when construction had reached a height of 70 feet, funds ran out and the monument was not completed until 1889. Cost was $36,000, of which $30,000 was given by about a dozen men. The stones in the arch over the doorway were given by the New England States and the keystone by President Grant for the United States. The monument is 116 feet high. Do you realize that it is the tallest monument in the world? It is--because it's Myles to the top!

Finally, when funds and maintenance became a problem, the hill and monument were turned over to the Commonwealth for a State Reservation.

THE HISTORIC WINSLOW HOUSE is in Marshfield. It was built before 1700 and is most interesting in its architecture and its history. Daniel Webster's law office has been moved to land just beside it. The Winslow family, Daniel Webster and his family and and many very early settlers who moved from Plymouth to Marshfield instead of to Duxbury are buried in the Winslow-Webster Cemetery.

* * *

The beautiful level or gently rolling green country of the area cannot help but be pleasing, as it was to our ancestors, and EVERY FOOT OF LAND IN DUXBURY IS HISTORIC AND EACH ACRE HAS A STORY.

POWDER POINT LAND TITLES
Duxbury, Massachusetts
1630 - 1830

MAPS AND REFERENCES TO THE RECORDS
of
PLYMOUTH COUNTY

Compiled by
Amy L. Corkum in 1960

§ This series of maps of Powder Point, Duxbury, Massachusetts, shows the land titles as they are recorded in the Registries of Deeds and Probate for Plymouth County, for the first two hundred years --- 1630 to 1830.

§ The boundaries and the size of plots as given on the maps are only approximate, since descriptions, particularly in the earlier deeds, are not sufficiently specific to define exact limits; also, the compiler of this material is neither a surveyor nor a draftsman. As descriptions become more specific in later deeds, the lines change somewhat from map to map.

§ This work has been done from notes taken 25 years ago, and without recent reference to the records at Plymouth. It probably contains some errors and omissions; it also contains considerable information about land ownership on the Point which seems not to be available elsewhere except as scattered items in various publications, and which may be of interest to descendants of the early settlers on the Point, especially to visitors to the town of Duxbury who come from a distance, and who may have only a few hours to spend in the vicinity.

§ The Weston land titles have not, for the most part, been checked beyond the dates when members of this family acquired the various pieces of property on the Point. It has been assumed (perhaps not correctly) that once they had bought property they held on to it through the years of the two King Caesars. There is a map of the Weston lands in the Plymouth Registry to which reference may be made (Deeds, Bk. 255-463).

EARLIEST KNOWN OWNERS

PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS

Court Orders, Vol. 1, p. 45 (95) Oct. 6, 1636

Richard Beare, Maurice Truant, Geo. Partridge, John Vobes, and William Merrick were appointed to have five acres of land for each person, together, next to the Glade on Powder Point.

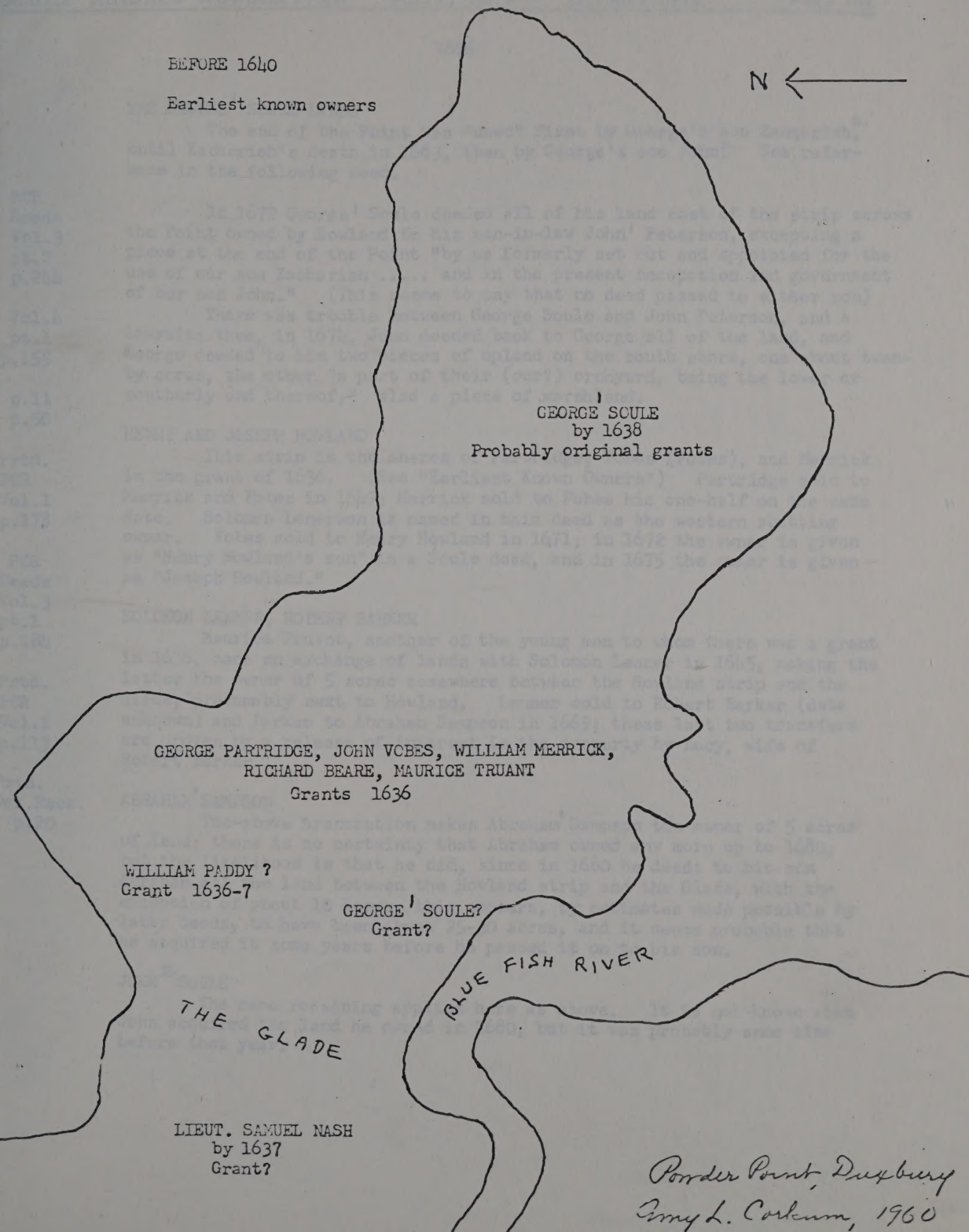
p.69 A garden place is granted to George Soule on Duxborrow side by Samuel Nashes, to lye to his ground at Powder Point. Dec. 4, 1637.

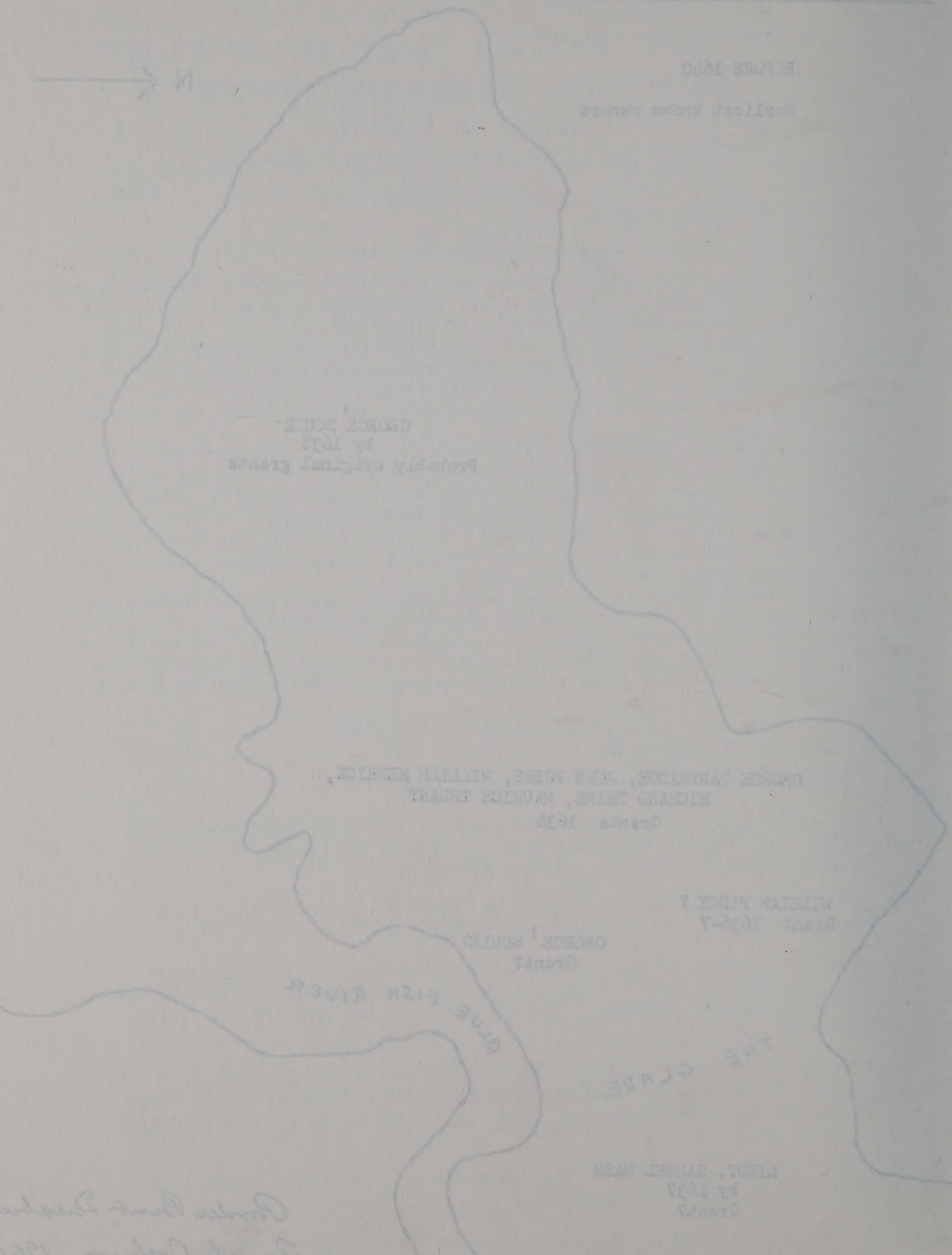
Note: The location of this garden place is in doubt. It is perhaps the land occupied by John[2] Soule just East of the Glade, referred to in a deed of Abraham Sampson. See map for the year 1682 and references thereto.

p.83 May 7, 1638 One acre of land granted to George Soule at the watering place..... and also that parcel of Stony Marsh at Powder Point containing two acres, compassed about with the lots of other land granted to him.

p.56 March 20, 1636-7 Hey ground to William Paddy, between the Iland and the Glade at Pouder Point.

Note: One has to guess at where to place this grant, and no record has yet been found to give its size or later transfer.


BEFORE 1640
Earliest known owners
N
GEORGE SCULE
by 1638
Probably original grants
GEORGE PARTRIDGE, JOHN VOBES, WILLIAM MERRICK,
RICHARD BEARE, MAURICE TRUANT
Grants 1636
WILLIAM PADDY ?
Grant 1636-7
GEORGE SOULE?
Grant?
BLUE FISH RIVER
THE GLADE
LIEUT. SAMUEL NASH
by 1637
Grant?
Powder Point, Duxbury
Amy L. Corkum, 1960



1676

THE GEORGE[1] SOULE LANDS

The end of the Point was "used" first by George's son Zachariah,[2] until Zachariah's death in 1663, then by George's son John.[2] See reference in the following deed.

PCR Deeds Vol.3 pt.2 p.244

In 1672 George[1] Soule deeded all of his land east of the strip across the Point owned by Howland to his son-in-law John[1] Peterson, excepting a piece at the end of the Point "by us formerly set out and appointed for the use of our son Zachariah ..... and in the present occupation and government of our son John." (This seems to say that no deed passed to either son)

Vol.4 pt.1 p.155

There was trouble between George Soule and John Peterson, and a lawsuit; then, in 1674, John deeded back to George all of the land, and George deeded to him two pieces of upland on the south shore, one about twenty acres, the other "a part of their (our?) orchyard, being the lower or southerly end thereof," also a piece of marshland.

p.11 p.50

HENRY AND JOSEPH HOWLAND

Prtd. PCR Vol.1 p.178

This strip is the shares of Partridge, Vobes (Fobes), and Merrick in the grant of 1636. (See "Earliest Known Owners") Partridge sold to Merrick and Fobes in 1649; Merrick sold to Fobes his one-half on the same date. Solomon Lenerson is named in this deed as the western abutting owner. Fobes sold to Henry Howland in 1671; in 1672 the owner is given as "Henry Howland's son" in a Soule deed, and in 1675 the owner is given as "Joseph Howland."

PCR Deeds Vol.3 pt.1 p.184

SOLOMON LENNER, ROBERT BARKER

Prtd. PCR Vol.1 p.113

Maurice Truant, another of the young men to whom there was a grant in 1636, made an exchange of lands with Solomon Lenner in 1645, making the latter the owner of 5 acres somewhere between the Howland strip and the Glade, presumably next to Howland. Lenner sold to Robert Barker (date unknown) and Barker to Abraham Sampson in 1669; these last two transfers are proven by a release of interest in the property by Lucy, wife of Robert Barker.

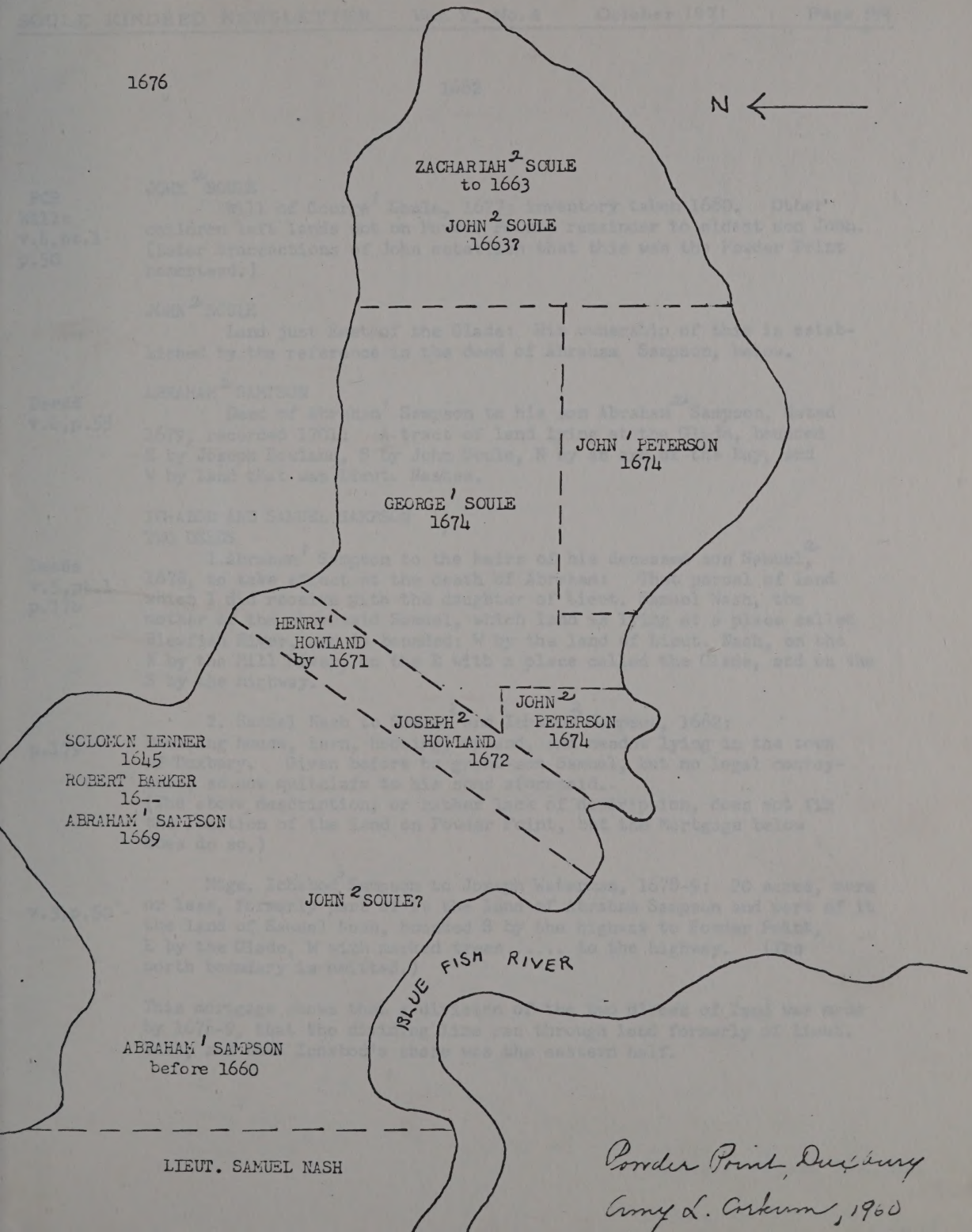
Prtd. Dux.Recs. p.20

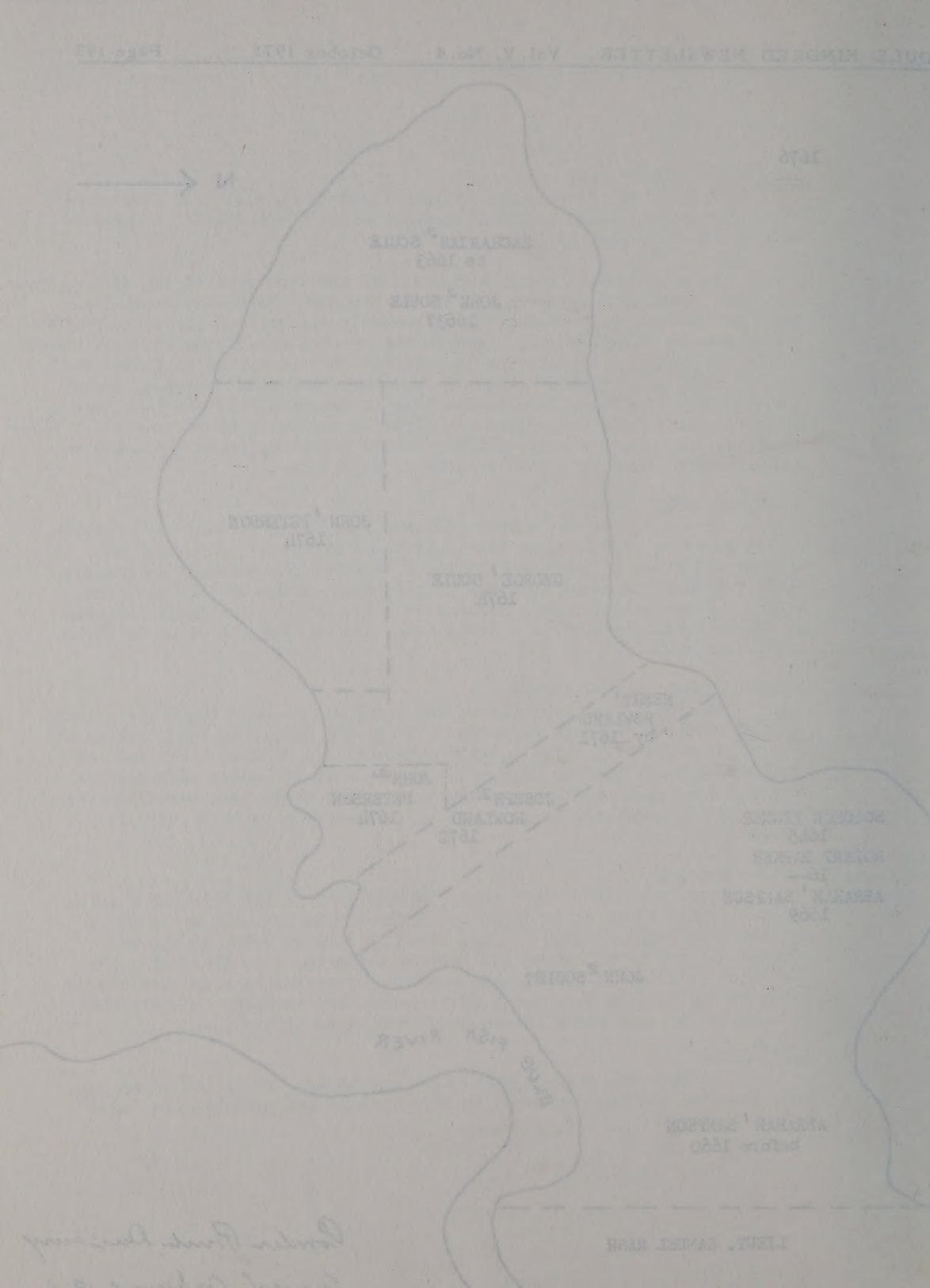
ABRAHAM[1] SAMPSON

The above transaction makes Abraham[1] Sampson the owner of 5 acres of land; there is no certainty that Abraham owned any more up to 1680; but the likelihood is that he did, since in 1680 he deeds to his son Abraham all the land between the Howland strip and the Glade, with the exception of about 10 acres; this appears, by estimates made possible by later deeds, to have been about 25-30 acres, and it seems probable that he acquired it some years before he passed it on to his son.

JOHN[2] SOULE

The same reasoning applies here as above. It is not known when John acquired the land he owned in 1680, but it was probably some time before that year.


1676
N
ZACHARIAH 2 SOULE
to 1663
JOHN 2 SOULE
1663?
JOHN ' PETERSON
1674
GEORGE ' SOULE
1674
HENRY '
HOWLAND
by 1671
JOHN 2
PETERSON
1674
JOSEPH 2
HOWLAND
1672
SOLOMON LENNER
1645
ROBERT BARKER
16--
ABRAHAM ' SAMPSON
1669
JOHN 2 SOULE?
BLUE FISH RIVER
ABRAHAM ' SAMPSON
before 1660
LIEUT. SAMUEL NASH
Powder Point, Duxbury
Amy L. Corkum, 1960



1682

PCR Wills v.4,pt.1 p.50

JOHN[2] SOULE

Will of George[1] Soule, 1677; inventory taken 1680. Other children left lands not on Powder Point; remainder to eldest son John. (Later transactions of John establish that this was the Powder Point homestead.)

JOHN[2] SOULE

Land just East of the Glade: His ownership of this is established by the reference in the deed of Abraham Sampson, below.

Deeds v.4,p.55

ABRAHAM[2] SAMPSON

Deed of Abraham[1] Sampson to his son Abraham[2] Sampson, dated 1679, recorded 1701: A tract of land lying at the Glade, bounded E by Joseph Howland, S by John Soule, N by an arm of the Bay, and W by land that was Lieut. Nashes.

ICHABOD AND SAMUEL SAMPSON
TWO DEEDS

Deeds v.5,pt.1 p.178

1. Abraham[1] Sampson to the heirs of his deceased son Samuel,[2] 1678, to take effect at the death of Abraham: That parcel of land which I did receive with the daughter of Lieut. Samuel Nash, the mother of the abovesaid Samuel, which land is lying at a place called Blewfish River, and is bounded: W by the land of Lieut. Nash, on the N by the Mill River, on the E with a place called the Glade, and on the S by the highway.

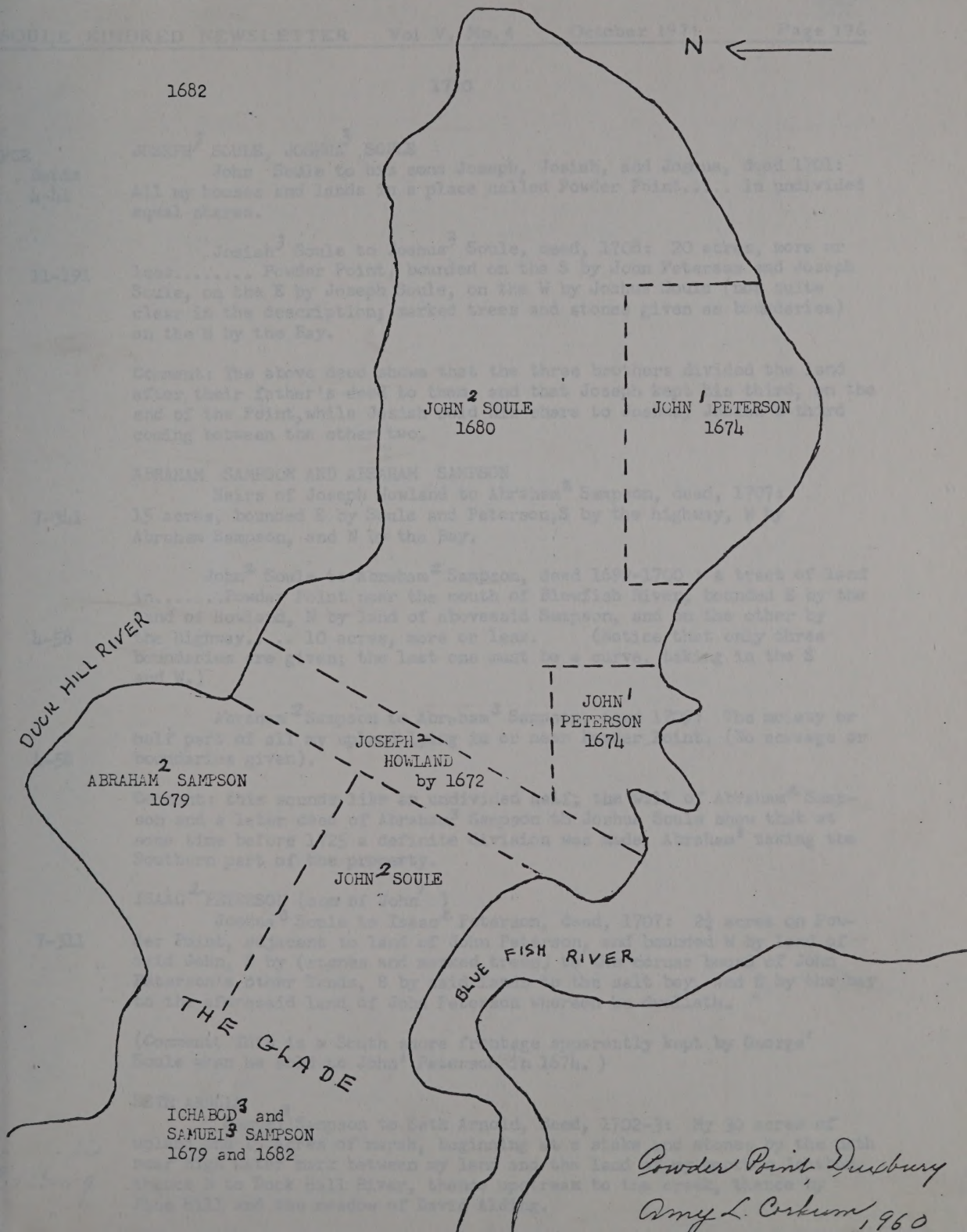
p.179

2. Samuel Nash to Samuel[3] and Ichabod[3] Sampson, 1682: Dwelling house, barn, housing, upland, and meadow lying in the town of Duxbury. Given before to grand-son Samuel, but no legal conveyance, so now quitclaim to his sons aforesaid.-
(The above description, or rather lack of description, does not fix the location of the land on Powder Point, but the Mortgage below does do so.)

v.3,p.50

Mtge. Ichabod[3] Sampson to Joseph Waterman, 1678-9: 20 acres, more or less, formerly part of it the land of Abraham Sampson and part of it the land of Samuel Nash, bounded S by the highway to Powder Point, E by the Glade, W with marked trees ..... to the highway. (The north boundary is omitted.)

This mortgage shows that a division of the two pieces of land was made by 1678-9, that the dividing line ran through land formerly of Lieut. Nash, and that Ichabod's share was the eastern half.


N
1682
JOHN 2 SOULE
1680
JOHN 1 PETERSON
1674
DUCK HILL RIVER
JOHN 1
PETERSON
1674
JOSEPH 2
HOWLAND
by 1672
ABRAHAM 2 SAMPSON
1679
JOHN 2 SOULE
BLUE FISH RIVER
THE GLADE
ICHABOD 3 and
SAMUEL 3 SAMPSON
1679 and 1682
Powder Point, Duxbury
Amy L. Corkum, 1960

N
JOHN 2 SOULE
1680
JOHN 1 PETERSON
1672
ABRAHAM 2 SAWYER
1679
THE GRADE

1710

PCR Deeds 4-41

JOSEPH[1] SOULE, JOSHUA[3] SOULE

John Soule to his sons Joseph, Josiah, and Joshua, deed 1701: All my houses and lands in a place called Powder Point..... in undivided equal shares.

11-191

Josiah[3] Soule to Joshua[3] Soule, deed, 1708: 20 acres, more or less..... Powder Point, bounded on the S by John Peterson and Joseph Soule, on the E by Joseph Soule, on the W by Joshua Soule (not quite clear in the description; marked trees and stones given as boundaries) on the N by the Bay.

Comment: The above deed shows that the three brothers divided the land after their father's deed to them, and that Joseph kept his third, on the end of the Point, while Josiah sold his share to Joshua, Josiah's third coming between the other two.

ABRAHAM SAMPSON AND ABRAHAM SAMPSON

7-341

Heirs of Joseph Howland to Abraham[2] Sampson, deed, 1707: 15 acres, bounded E by Soule and Peterson, S by the highway, W by Abraham Sampson, and N by the Bay.

4-58

John[2] Soule to Abraham[2] Sampson, deed 1699-1700 : A tract of land in.....Powder Point near the mouth of Blewfish River, bounded E by the land of Howland, N by land of abovesaid Sampson, and on the other by the highway..... 10 acres, more or less. (Notice that only three boundaries are given; the last one must be a curve, taking in the S and W.)

4-58

Abraham[2] Sampson to Abraham[3] Sampson, deed 1709: The moiety or half part of all my upland lying in or near Powder Point. (No acreage or boundaries given).

Comment: this sounds like an undivided half; the will of Abraham[2] Sampson and a later deed of Abraham[3] Sampson to Joshua Soule show that at some time before 1725 a definite division was made, Abraham[3] taking the Southern part of the property.

ISAAC[2] PETERSON (son of John[1])

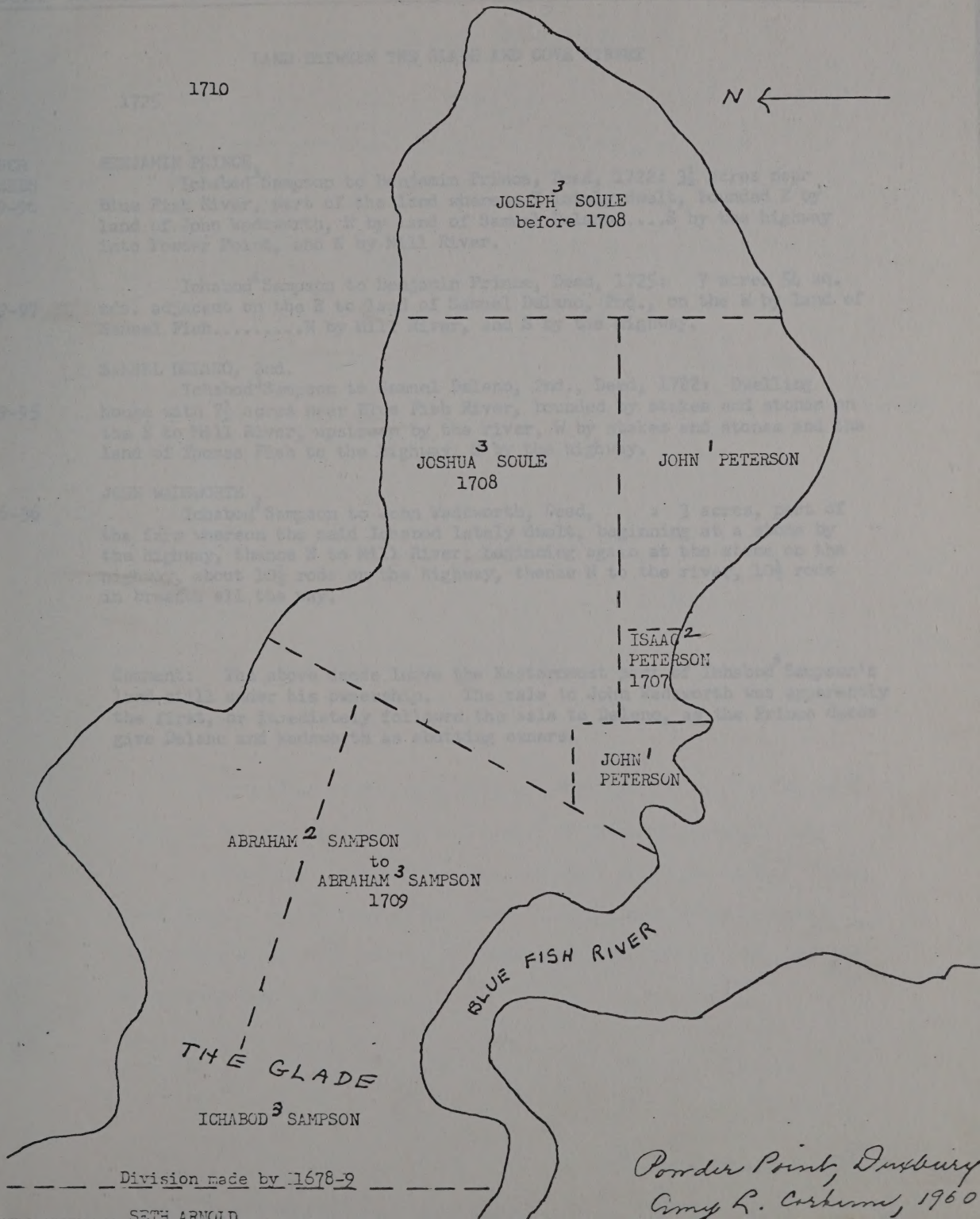
7-311

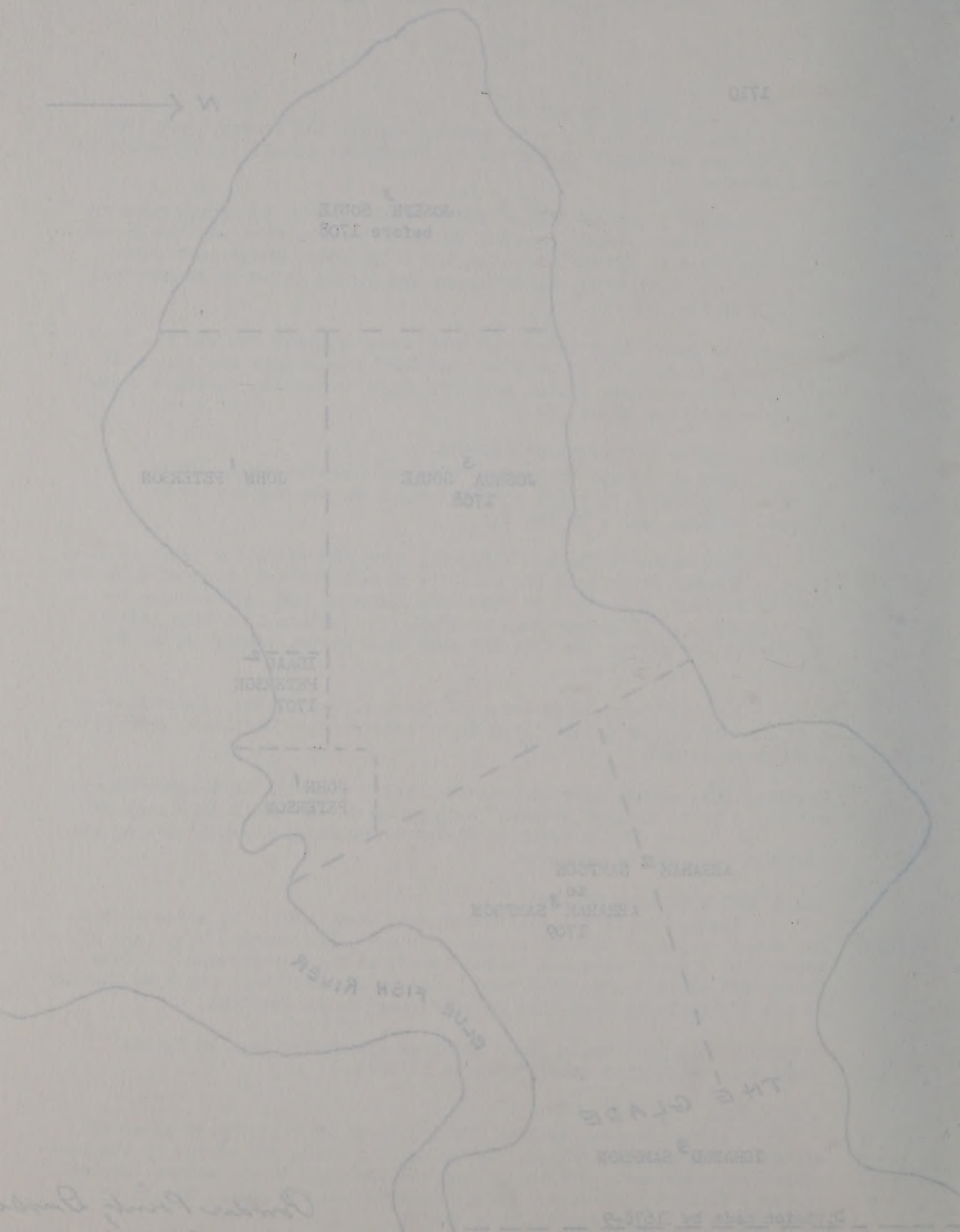
Joshua[3] Soule to Isaac[2] Peterson, deed, 1707: $2\frac{1}{4}$ acres on Powder Point, adjacent to land of John Peterson, and bounded W by land of said John, N by (stones and marked trees) to the corner bound of John Peterson's other lands, E by said lands to the salt bay, and S by the bay to the aforesaid land of John Peterson whereon he dwelleth.

(Comment: This is a South shore frontage apparently kept by George[1] Soule when he sold to John[1] Peterson in 1674.)

SETH ARNOLD

Samuel[3] Sampson to Seth Arnold, deed, 1702-3: My 30 acres of upland and 15 acres of marsh, beginning at a stake and stones by the path near high water mark between my land and the land of my brother Ichabod, thence N to Duck Hill River, thence upstream to the creek, thence by Pine Hill and the meadow of David Alding.


1710
N
JOSEPH 3 SOULE
before 1708
JOSHUA 3 SOULE
1708
JOHN 1 PETERSON
ISAAC 2 PETERSON
1707
JOHN 1 PETERSON
ABRAHAM 2 SAMPSON
to
ABRAHAM 3 SAMPSON
1709
BLUE FISH RIVER
THE GLADE
ICHABOD 3 SAMPSON
Division made by 1678-9
SETH ARNOLD
Powder Point, Duxbury
Cmy L. Corbin, 1960



LAND BETWEEN THE GLADE AND COVE STREET

1725

PCR DEEDS

BENJAMIN PRINCE

19-96 Ichabod[3] Sampson to Benjamin Prince, Deed, 1722: 3½ acres near Blue Fish River, part of the land whereon I lately dwelt, bounded E by land of John Wadsworth, W by land of Samuel Delano.....S by the highway into Powder Point, and N by Mill River.

19-97 Ichabod[3] Sampson to Benjamin Prince, Deed, 1725: 7 acres 54 sq. rds. adjacent on the E to land of Samuel Delano, 2nd., on the W by land of Samuel Fish.....N by Mill River, and S by the highway.

SAMUEL DELANO, 2nd.

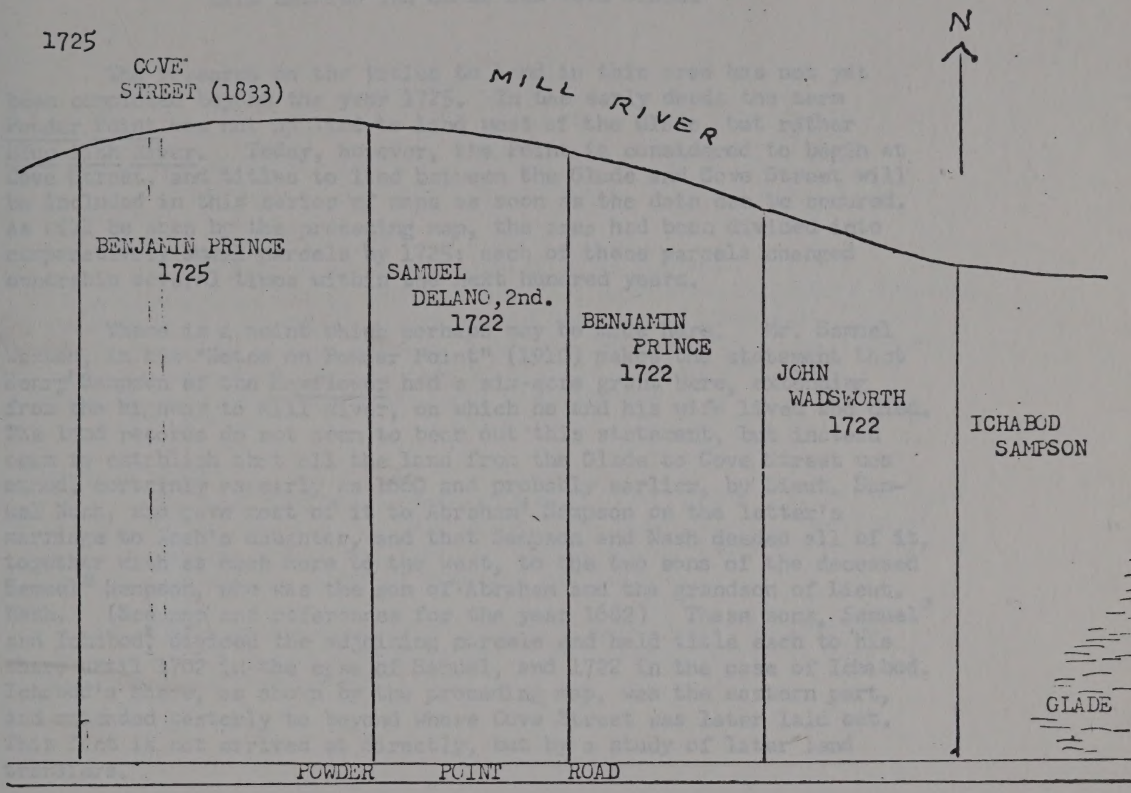
19-95 Ichabod[3] Sampson to Samuel Delano, 2nd., Deed, 1722: Dwelling house with 7½ acres near Blue Fish River, bounded by stakes and stones on the E to Mill River, upstream by the river, W by stakes and stones and the land of Thomas Fish to the highway, S by the highway.

JOHN WADSWORTH

16-36 Ichabod[3] Sampson to John Wadsworth, Deed, : 3 acres, part of the farm whereon the said Ichabod lately dwelt, beginning at a stone by the highway, thence N to Mill River; beginning again at the stone on the highway, about 10½ rods on the highway, thence N to the river, 10½ rods in breadth all the way.

Comment: The above deeds leave the Easternmost part of Ichabod[3] Sampson's land still under his ownership. The sale to John Wadsworth was apparently the first, or immediately followed the sale to Delano, as the Prince deeds give Delano and Wadsworth as abutting owners.

LAND BETWEEN THE GLADE AND COVE STREET



Entire tract of 20 acres, more or less, was the share of Ichabod[3] Sampson on division with his brother Samuel[3] of the land deeded to them by their grandfather, Abraham[2] Sampson, and their great-grandfather, Lieut. Samuel[1] Nash. Samuel took as his share 30 acres, more or less, to the West of this land. See the map of Powder Point in the year 1682, and the accompanying deed references.

Powder Point, Duxbury
Amy L. Coskrey, 1960

N
Mill River
1725
SAMUEL
DELANO, 2nd.
1722
BENJAMIN
PRINCE
1722

LAID BETWEEN THE GLADE AND COVE STREET

The research on the titles to land in this area has not yet been completed beyond the year 1725. In the early deeds the term Powder Point was not applied to land west of the Glade, but rather Blue Fish River. Today, however, the Point is considered to begin at Cove Street, and titles to land between the Glade and Cove Street will be included in this series of maps as soon as the data can be secured. As will be seen by the preceding map, the area had been divided into comparatively small parcels by 1725; each of these parcels changed ownership several times within the next hundred years.

There is a point which perhaps may be made here. Mr. Samuel Weston, in his "Notes on Powder Point" (1910) makes the statement that Henry[1] Sampson of the Mayflower had a six-acre grant here, extending from the highway to Mill River, on which he and his wife lived and died. The land records do not seem to bear out this statement, but instead seem to establish that all the land from the Glade to Cove Street was owned, certainly as early as 1660 and probably earlier, by Lieut. Samuel Nash, who gave most of it to Abraham[1] Sampson on the latter's marriage to Nash's daughter, and that Sampson and Nash deeded all of it, together with as much more to the west, to the two sons of the deceased Samuel[2] Sampson, who was the son of Abraham and the grandson of Lieut. Nash. (See map and references for the year 1682) These sons, Samuel[3] and Ichabod[3], divided the adjoining parcels and held title each to his share until 1702 in the case of Samuel, and 1722 in the case of Ichabod. Ichabod's share, as shown by the preceding map, was the eastern part, and extended westerly to beyond where Cove Street was later laid out. This fact is not arrived at directly, but by a study of later land transfers.

Therefore, there seems to be no possibility of Henry[1] Sampson's having owned land here at any time after 1660; if he had a grant here, he sold it before that time, and did not "live and die on it" as Weston says. However, there is a reason for possible confusion about Henry Sampson and this section of Powder Point. In 1764, Abraham[3] Sampson, who had acquired title to what was probably all of Samuel[3] Sampson's share in the division above referred to, and to some of Ichabod's share, left to his son Henry[4] Sampson four acres on the northeast side of his farm. This four acres was next east of the present Cove Street, then non-existent. Abraham's wife, and Henry's mother, was Penelope[3] Sampson, grand-daughter of Henry[1] of the Mayflower; in this marriage the two Sampson lines were united, and if Samuel Weston relied on tradition rather than on records, the two Henrys, one the great-grandson of the other, may have been confused in the course of several generations handing on tradition; or, the early ownership (but not by grant) of Abraham[1] been attributed to Henry[1].

1730

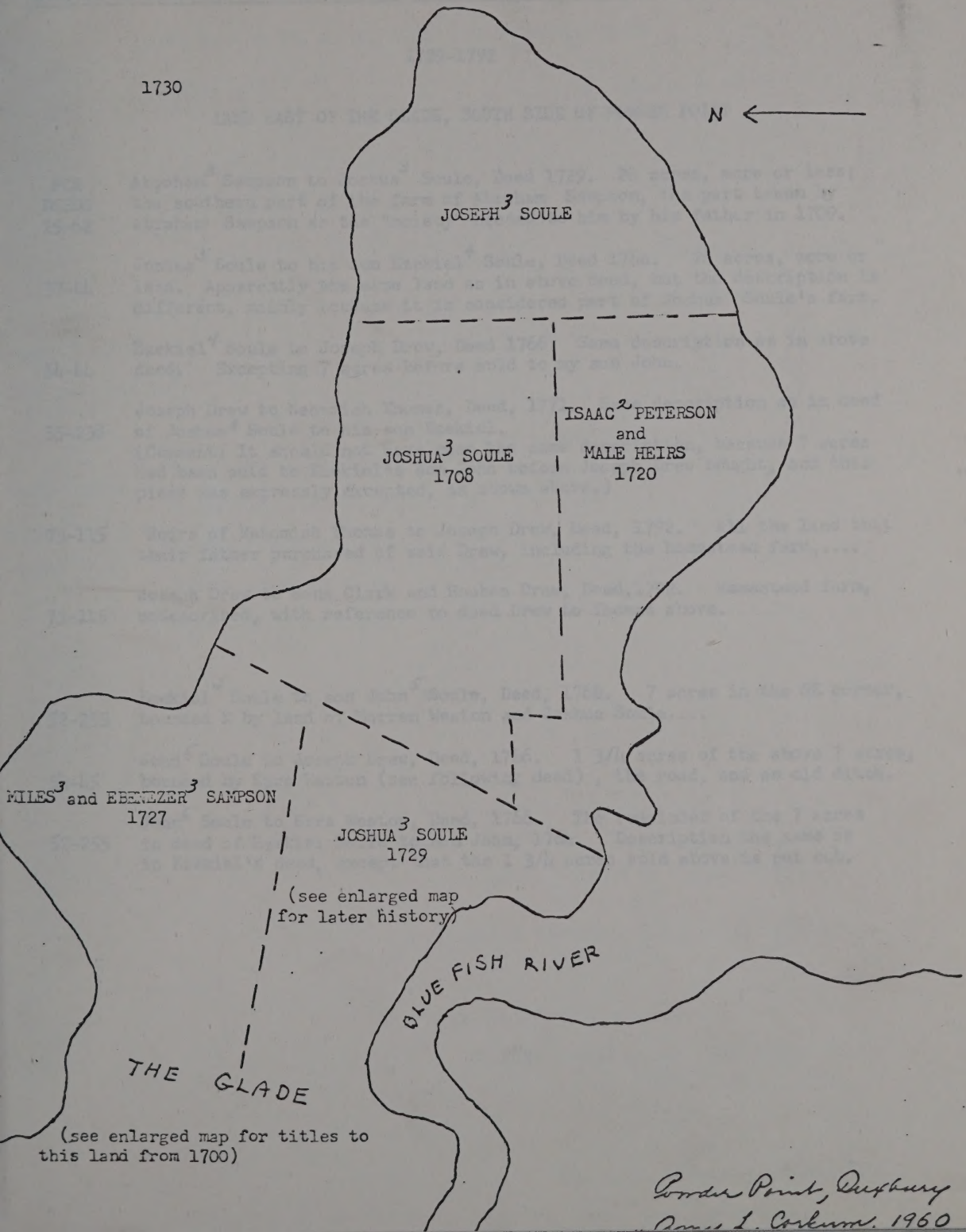
MILES[3] AND EBENEZER[3] SAMPSON

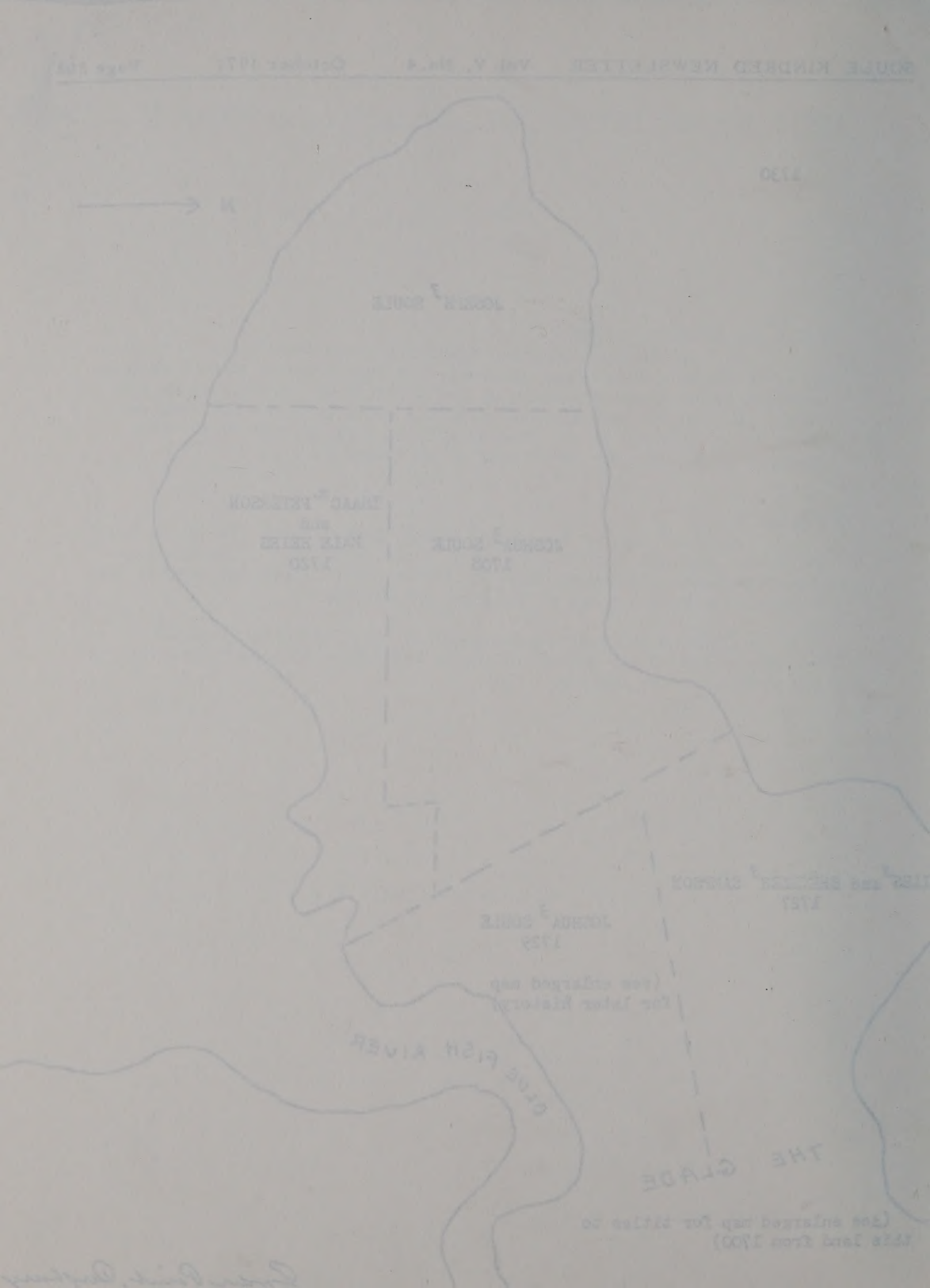
Will of Abraham[2] Sampson, dated 1725, probated 1727:
To sones Abraham, Miles, and Ebenezer, all land after my wife's decease, provided my son Abraham through up and divide that one-half of my upland, given him by deed already, with his brothers Miles and Ebenezer; which if he refuseth to do, then my will is that my sons Miles and Ebenezer shall have the other half of my upland.....

JOSHUA[3] SOULE

Abraham[3] Sampson to Joshua[3] Soule, Deed, 1729: 28 acres, more or less. All the farm of land where I now dwell..... Boundaries: North by stakes and stones, East by Joshua Soule, South and West by the road and the meadow lands of Peterson and Sampson.

(This is the south-west parcel of land, taken by Abraham[3] Sampson as the moiety deeded to him by his father Abraham[2]. (See map and references for the year 1710)


1730
N
JOSEPH 3 SOULE
ISAAC 2 PETERSON
and
MALE HEIRS
1720
JOSHUA 3 SOULE
1708
MILES 3 and EBENEZER 3 SAMPSON
1727
JOSHUA 3 SOULE
1729
(see enlarged map
for later history)
BLUE FISH RIVER
THE GLADE
(see enlarged map for titles to
this land from 1700)
Border Point, Duxbury
James L. Cockum. 1960



1729-1792

LAND EAST OF THE GLADE, SOUTH SIDE OF POWDER POINT

PCR DEEDS 25-62 Abraham[3] Sampson to Joshua[3] Soule, Deed 1729. 28 acres, more or less; the southern part of the farm of Abraham Sampson, the part taken by Abraham Sampson as the "moiety" deeded to him by his father in 1709.

37-44 Joshua[3] Soule to his son Ezekiel[4] Soule, Deed 1744. 28 acres, more or less. Apparently the same land as in above deed, but the description is different, mainly because it is considered part of Joshua Soule's farm.

54-44 Ezekiel[4] Soule to Joseph Drew, Deed 1766 Same description as in above deed. Excepting 7 acres before sold to my son John.

55-238 Joseph Drew to Nehemiah Thomas, Deed, 1771. Same description as in deed of Joshua[4] Soule to his son Ezekiel.
(Comment: It should not have been the same description, because 7 acres had been sold to Ezekiel's son John before Joseph Drew bought, and this piece was expressly excepted, as shown above.)

73-115 Heirs of Nehemiah Thomas to Joseph Drew, Deed, 1792. All the land that their father purchased of said Drew, including the homestead farm.....

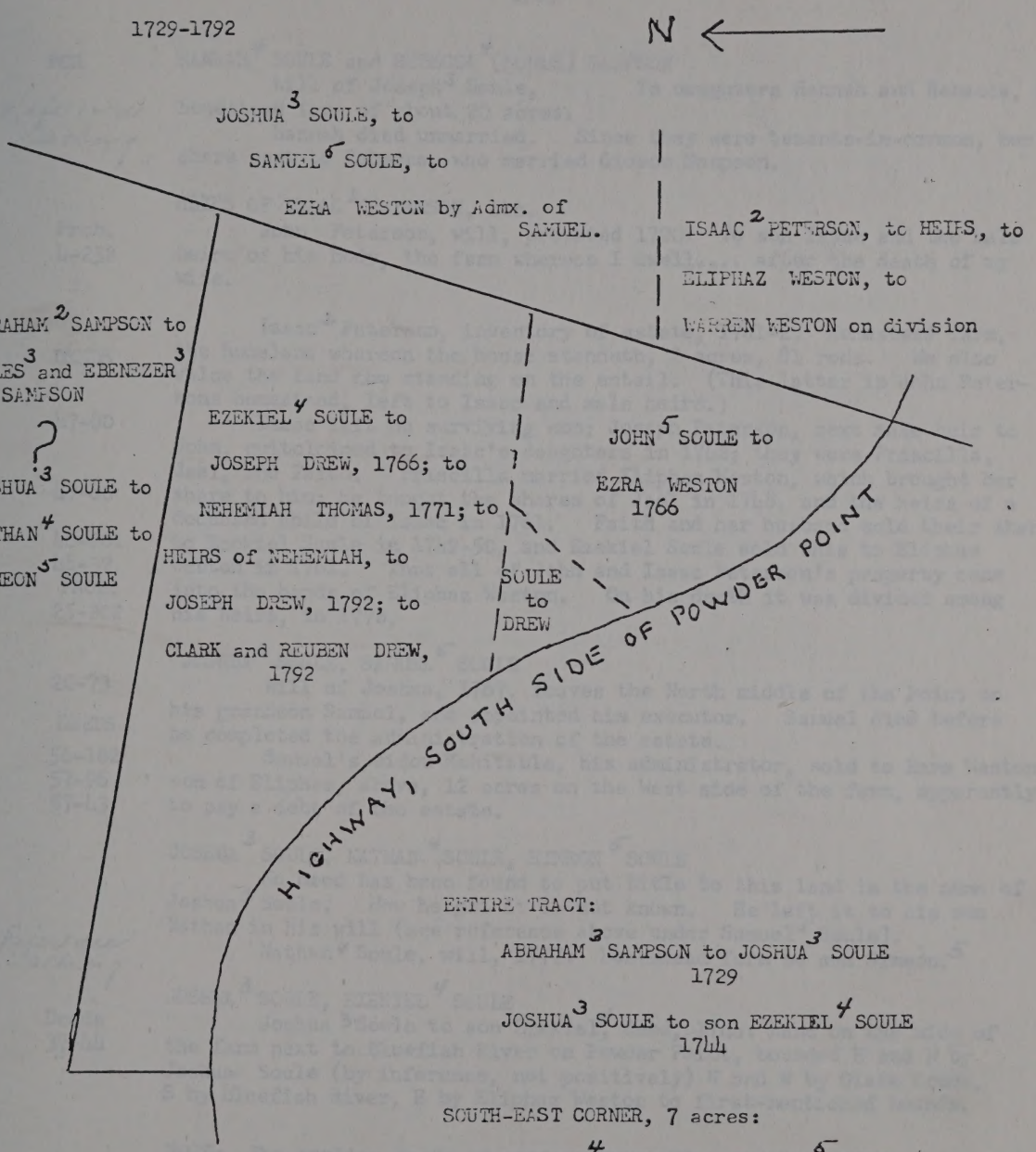
73-115 Joseph Drew to sons Clark and Reuben Drew, Deed, 1792. Homestead farm, undescribed, with reference to deed Drew to Thomas above.

52-255 Ezekiel[4] Soule to son John[5] Soule, Deed, 1764. 7 acres in the SE corner, bounded N by land of Warren Weston and Joshua Soule....

54-45 John[5] Soule to Joseph Drew, Deed, 1766. 1 3/4 acres of the above 7 acres, bounded by Ezra Weston (see following deed) , the road, and an old ditch.

52-255 John[5] Soule to Ezra Weston, Deed, 1766. The remainder of the 7 acres in deed of Ezekiel Soule to son John, 1764. Description the same as in Ezekiel's deed, except that the 1 3/4 acres sold above is cut out.

LAND EAST OF THE GLADE, SOUTH SIDE OF POWDER POINT



ENTIRE TRACT:

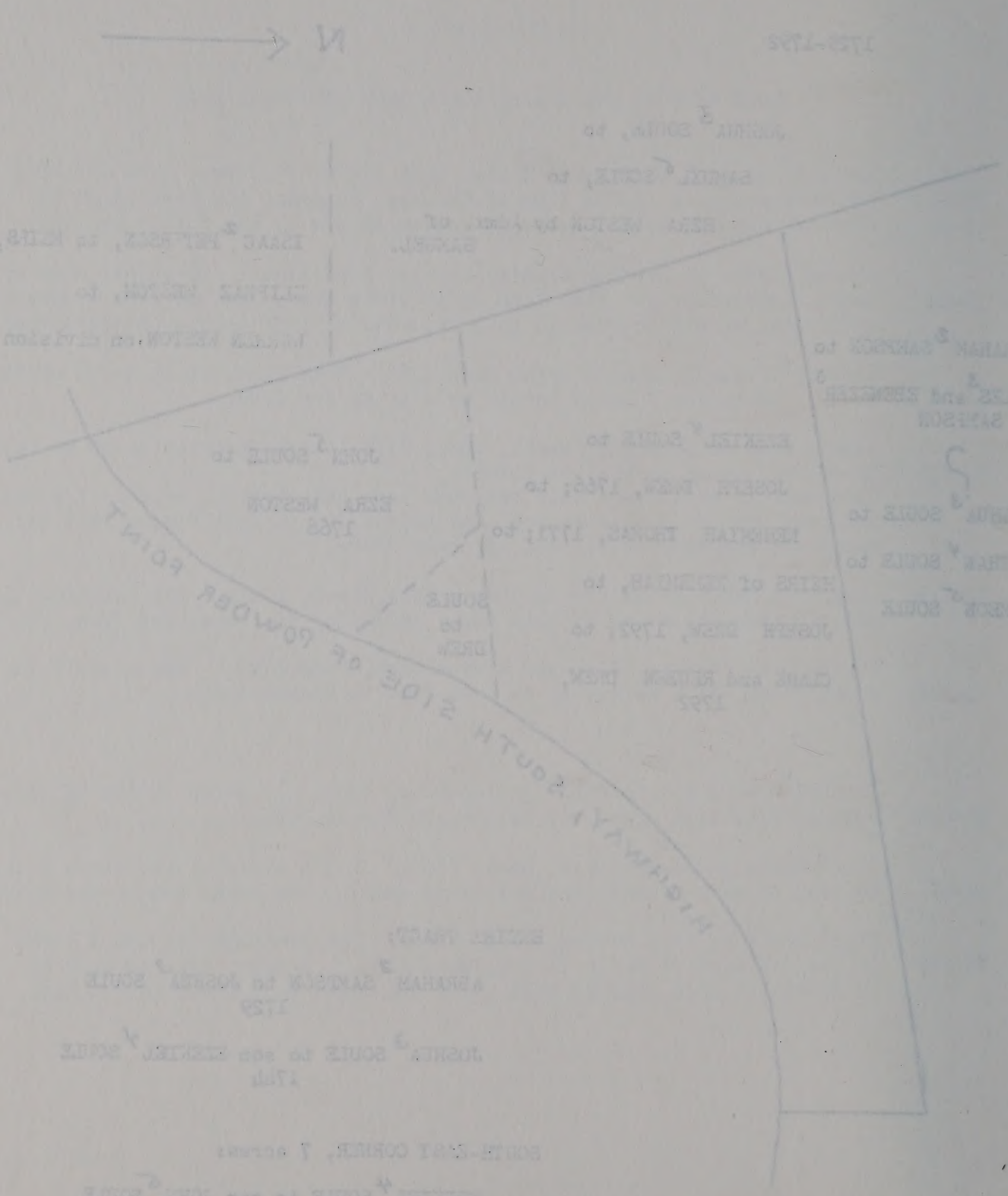
ABRAHAM 3 SAMPSON to JOSHUA 3 SOULE
1729

JOSHUA 3 SOULE to son EZEKIEL 4 SOULE
1744

SOUTH-EAST CORNER, 7 acres:

EZEKIEL 4 SOULE to son JOHN 5 SOULE
1764

Powder Point, Duxbury
Amy L. Cotton, 1960


N
HIGHWAY 1 SOUTH SIDE OF POWDER POINT

1780

PCR

HANNAH[4] SOULE and REBECCA[4] (SOULE) SAMPSON

Will of Joseph[3] Soule, To daughters Hannah and Rebecca, the homestead farm of about 20 acres.

Reference lacking

Hannah died unmarried. Since they were tenants-in-common, her share went to Rebecca, who married Gideon Sampson.

HEIRS OF ISAAC[2] PETERSON, etc.

Prob. 4-232

John Peterson, will, probated 1720: To son Isaac and the male heirs of his body, the farm whereon I dwell.... after the death of my wife.

DEEDS 47-80

Isaac[2] Peterson, inventory of estate, 1741-2: Homestead farm, the homeland whereon the house standeth, 2 acres, 81 rods. We also value the land now standing on the entail. (This latter is John Petersons homestead, left to Isaac and male heirs.)

Isaac left no surviving son; Joseph Peterson, next male heir to John, quitclaimed to Isaac's daughters in 1742; they were Priscilla, Jael, and Faith. Priscilla married Eliphaz Weston, which brought her share to him; he bought the shares of Jael in 1748, and the heirs of a deceased child of Isaac in 1761. Faith and her husband sold their share to Ezekiel Soule in 1749-50, and Ezekiel Soule sold this to Eliphaz Weston in 1761. Thus all of John and Isaac Peterson's property came into the hands of Eliphaz Weston. On his death it was divided among his heirs, in 1778.

47-80
40-201
48-32
PROB. 25-202

JOSHUA[3] SOULE, SAMUEL[5] SOULE

20-73

Will of Joshua, 1767, leaves the North middle of the Point to his grandson Samuel, and appointed him executor. Samuel died before he completed the administration of the estate.

DEEDS 56-162 57-96 57-43

Samuel's widow Mehitable, his administrator, sold to Ezra Weston, son of Eliphaz, above, 12 acres on the West side of the farm, apparently to pay a debt of the estate.

JOSHUA[3] SOULE, NATHAN[4] SOULE, SIMEON[5] SOULE

No deed has been found to put title to this land in the name of Joshua[3] Soule. How he got it is not known. He left it to his son Nathan in his will (see reference above under Samuel[5] Soule).

Reference lacking

Nathan[4] Soule, will, 1777: Homestead farm to son Simeon.[5]

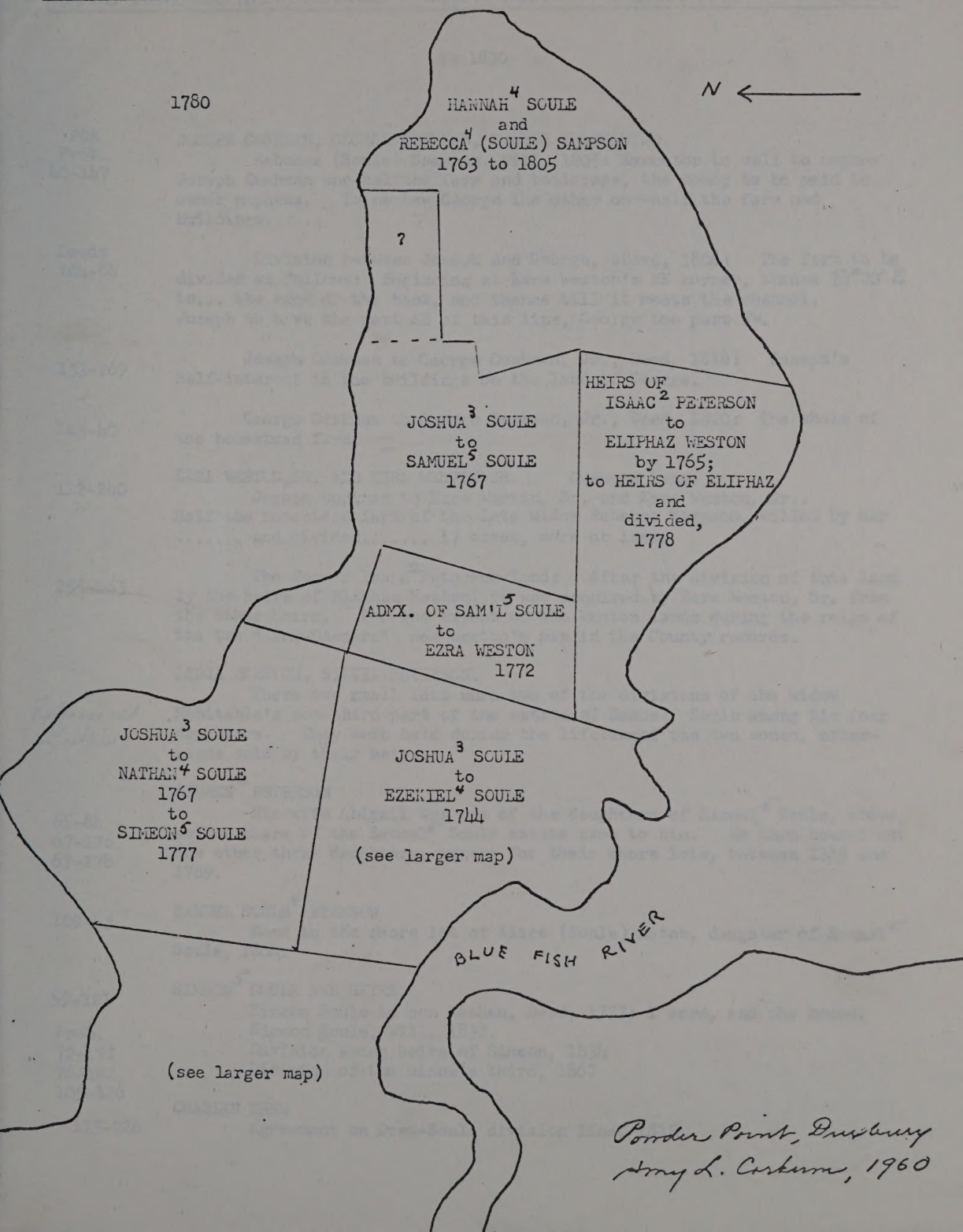
JOSHUA[3] SOULE, EZEKIEL[4] SOULE

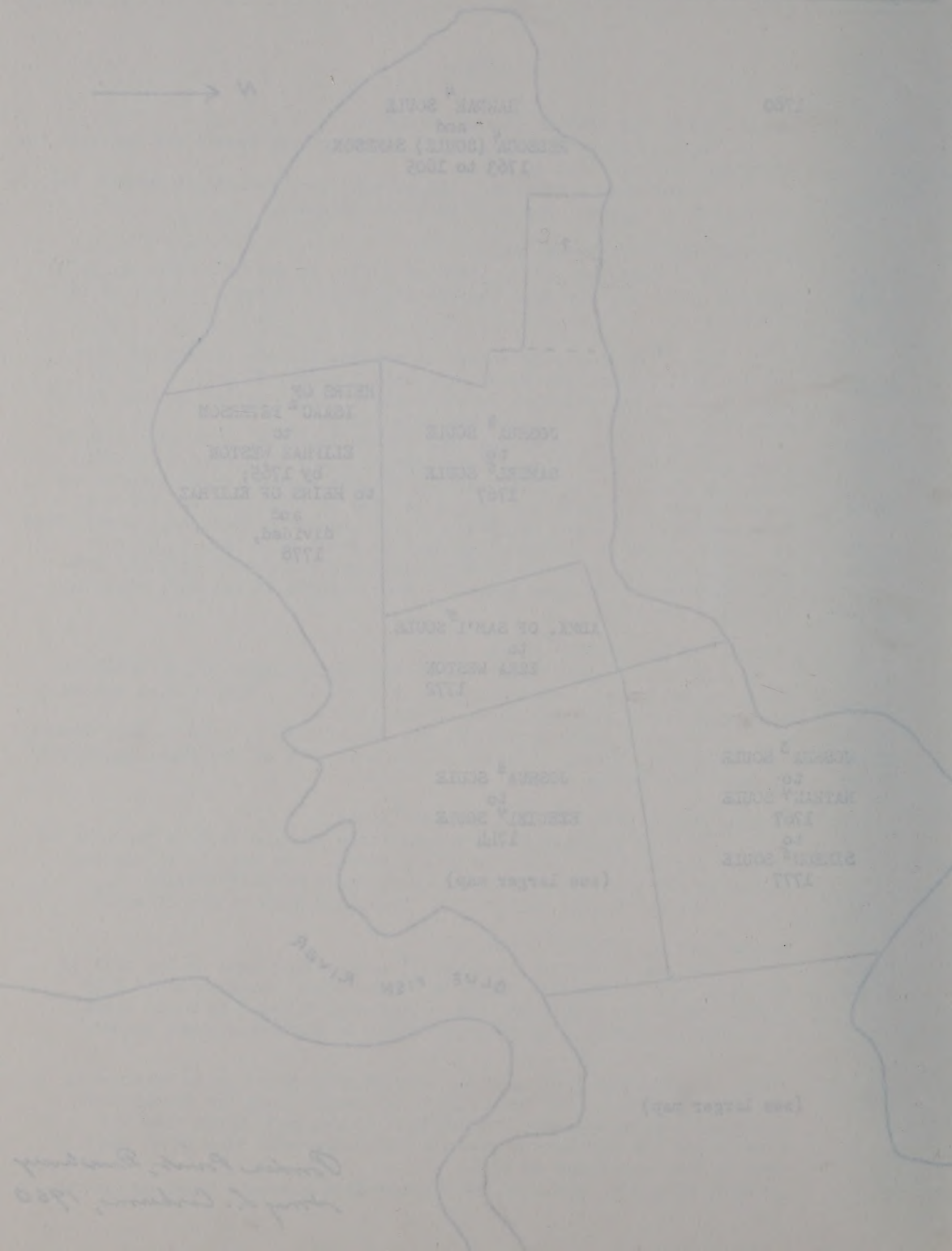
Deeds 37-44

Joshua[3] Soule to son Ezekiel,[4] deed, 1744: Land on the side of the farm next to Bluefish River on Powder Point, bounded E and N by Joshua Soule (by inference, not positively) N and W by Glade Creek, S by Bluefish River, E by Eliphaz Weston to first-mentioned bounds.

NOTE: The earlier deeds are not sufficiently clear as to boundaries to show whether or not the eastern extension along the north shore of Samuel[5] Soule's estate had belonged to Joshua[3] Soule from the time he and his brothers agreed on a division some time after the deed to them undivided in 1701.

No deed to him or to Samuel at a later date has been found on record.


1780
N
HANNAH 4 SOULE
and
REBECCA 4 (SOULE) SAMPSON
1763 to 1805
?
JOSHUA 3 SOULE
to
SAMUEL 5 SOULE
1767
HEIRS OF
ISAAC 2 PETERSON
to
ELIPHAZ WESTON
by 1765;
to HEIRS OF ELIPHAZ
and
divided,
1778
ADMX. OF SAM'L 5 SOULE
to
EZRA WESTON
1772
JOSHUA 3 SOULE
to
NATHAN 4 SOULE
1767
to
SIMEON 5 SOULE
1777
JOSHUA 3 SOULE
to
EZEKIEL 4 SOULE
1744
(see larger map)
BLUE FISH RIVER
(see larger map)
Powder Point, Duxbury
Amy L. Corbin, 1960



To 1830

PCR Prob. 40-147 JOSEPH CUSHMAN, GEORGE CUSHMAN, GEORGE CUSHMAN, JR.

Rebecca (Soule) Sampson, Will, 1805: Executor to sell to nephew Joseph Cushman one-halfthe farm and buildings, the money to be paid to other nephews. To nephew George the other one-half the farm and buildings.

Deeds 104-84 Division between Joseph and George, above, 1806: The farm to be divided as follows: Beginning at Ezra Weston's NE corner, thence 78°20′ E to... the edge of the bank, and thence till it meets the channel. Joseph to have the part SE of this line, George the part NW.

133-269 Joseph Cushman to George Cushman, Jr., Deed, 1818: Joseph's half-interest in the buildings on the land of George.

143-40 George Cushman to George Cushman, Jr., Deed, 1820: The whole of the homestead farm.

112-240 EZRA WESTON, SR. AND EZRA WESTON, JR. Cushman Land.

Joseph Cushman to Ezra Weston, Sr. and Ezra Weston, Jr.: Half the homestead farm of the late widow Rebecca Sampson, willed by her ..... and divided..... 17 acres, more or less.

255-463 The former Isaac[2] Peterson land: After the division of this land by the heirs of Eliphaz Weston, it was acquired by Ezra Weston, Sr. from the other heirs. For the extent of the Weston lands during the reign of the two "King Caesars" see Weston's map in the County records.

LYDIA BARSTOW, SYLVIA PETERSON.

Referred Lacking These two small lots were two of the divisions of the widow Mehitable's one-third part of the estate of Samuel Soule among his four daughters. They were held during the lifetimeof the two women, afterwards sold by their heirs.

REUBEN[4] PETERSON

65-84 67-196 67-278 His wife Abigail was one of the daughters of Samuel[5] Soule, above, so her share of the Samuel[5] Soule estate came to him. He then bought out the other three daughters, except for their shore lots, between 1785 and 1789.

109-43 SAMUEL SOULE[4] PETERSON

Deed to the shore lot of Alice (Soule) Hatch, daughter of Samuel[5] Soule, 1808.

59-121 SIMEON[5] SOULE AND HEIRS.

Simeon Soule to son Nathan, Deed, 1777: 1 acre, and the house.

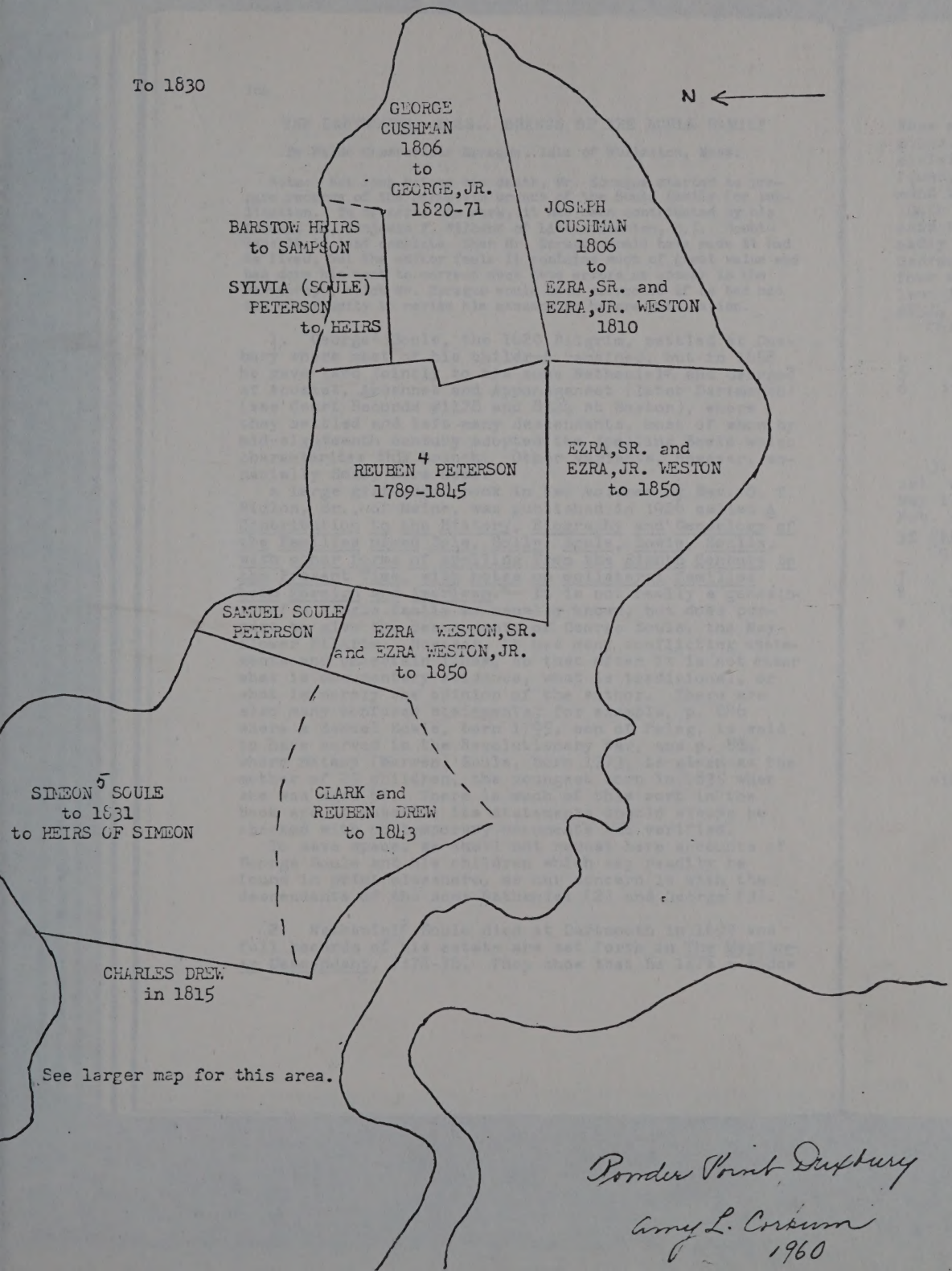
Prob. 72-122 Simeon Soule, Will, 1832.

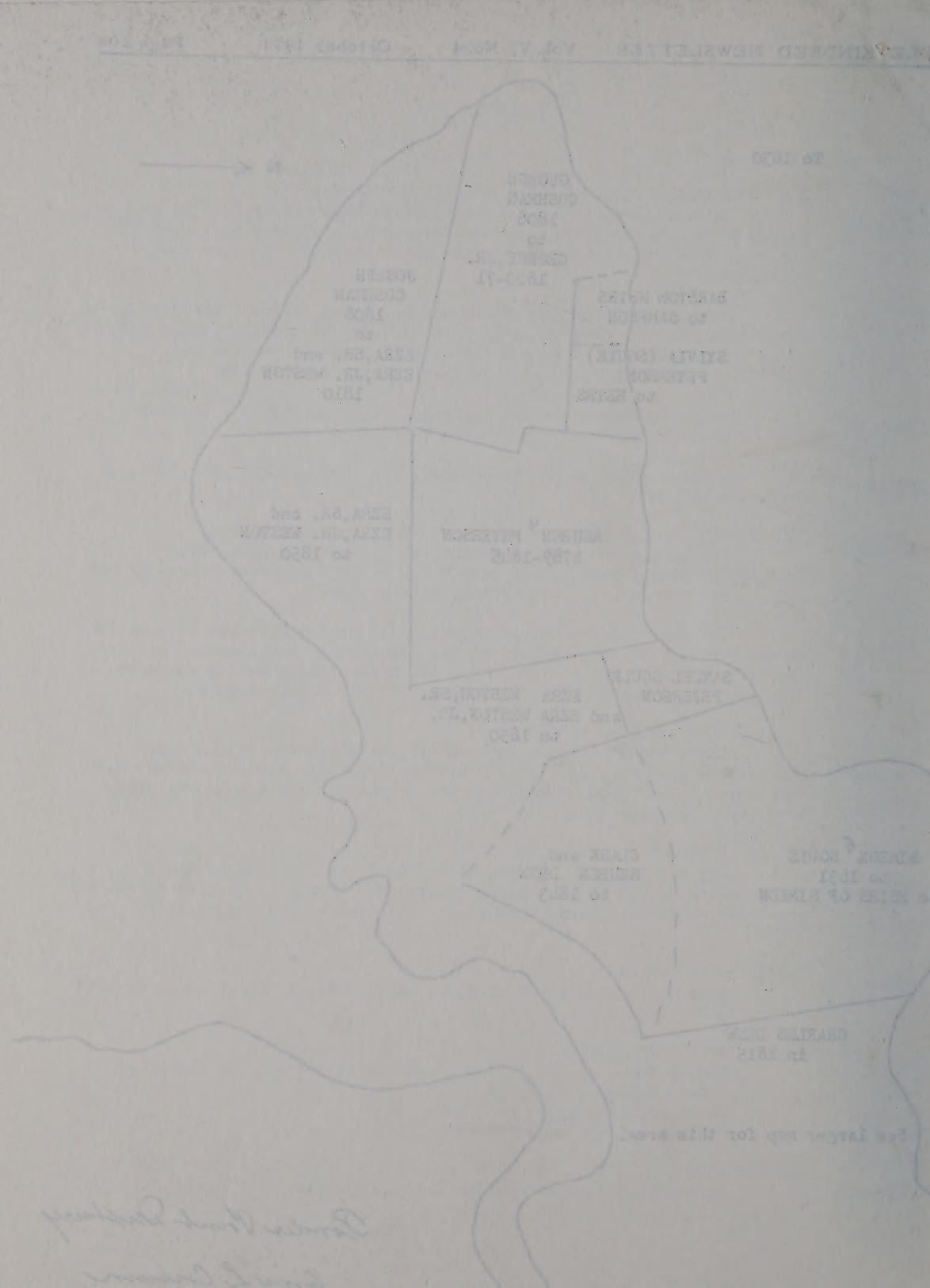
76-182 Division among heirs of Simeon, 1834

105-126 Division of the widow's third, 1867

CHARLES DREW

125-226 Agreement on Drew-Soule division line, 1815.


To 1830
N
GEORGE CUSHMAN 1806 to GEORGE, JR. 1820-71
BARSTOW HEIRS to SAMPSON
SYLVIA (SOULE) PETERSON to HEIRS
JOSEPH CUSHMAN 1806 to EZRA, SR. and EZRA, JR. WESTON 1810
REUBEN 4 PETERSON 1789-1845
EZRA, SR. and EZRA, JR. WESTON to 1850
SAMUEL SOULE PETERSON
EZRA WESTON, SR. and EZRA WESTON, JR. to 1850
SIMEON 5 SOULE to 1831 to HEIRS OF SIMEON
CLARK and REUBEN DREW to 1843
CHARLES DREW in 1815
See larger map for this area.
Border Point Duxbury
Amy L. Corbin
1960



TAG vol38 #3 Soule

THE DARTMOUTH, MASS., BRANCH OF THE SOULE FAMILY

By Waldo Chamberlain Sprague, late of Wollaston, Mass.

Note: Not long before his death, Mr. Sprague started to prepare records of the Dartmouth branch of the Soule family for publication. To preserve his work, it has been contributed by his friend, Mr. Benjamin F. Wilbour of Little Compton, R.I. Doubtless it is less complete than Mr. Sprague would have made it had he lived, but the editor feels it contains much of great value and has done his best to correct such type errors as appear in the manuscript, which Mr. Sprague would have corrected if he had had the opportunity to revise his manuscript before publication.

1. George[1] Soule, the 1620 Pilgrim, settled at Duxbury where most of his children remained, but in 1658 he gave land jointly to his sons Nathaniel[2] and George[2] at Acoaxet, Acushnet and Apponaganset (later Dartmouth) (see Court Records #1128 and 8324 at Boston), where they settled and left many descendants, most of whom by mid-eighteenth century adopted the spelling Sowle which characterizes this branch. Other variants, however, especially Sole, were used.

A large gilt-edged book in two volumes by Rev. G. T. Ridlon, Sr., of Maine, was published in 1926 called A Contribution to the History, Biography and Genealogy of the Families named Sole, Solly, Soule, Sowle, Soulis, with other forms of spelling from the Eighth Century to the Present Time, with notes on collateral families both Foreign and American." It is not really a genealogy of a single family as usually known, but does purport to give the descendants of George Soule, the Mayflower Pilgrim. However, it has many conflicting statements and uncertain lines, so that often it is not clear what is documentary evidence, what is traditional, or what is merely the opinion of the suthor. There are also many confused statements; for example, p. 886 where a Samuel Sowle, born 1795, son of Peleg, is said to have served in the Revolutionary War, and p. 884 where Betsey (Warren) Soule, born 1773, is given as the mother of 23 children, the youngest born in 1835 when she was aged 62. There is much of this sort in the book and if possible its statements should always be checked with contemporary documents and verified.

To save space, we shall not repeat here accounts of George Soule and his children which may readily be found in print elsewhere, as our concern is with the descendants of the sons Nathaniel (2) and George (3).

2. Nathaniel[2] Soule died at Dartmouth in 1699 and full records of his estate are set forth in The Mayflower Descendant, 7:72-76. They show that he left a widow

Rose and four so
Miles. The wido
division was mad
found, though Ri
mond Thorn, as h
104th year about
said to be from
badly garbled as
George had no wi
four sons of Nat
land in 1708, no
#8324 at Boston)
Children:

4 i. Nathanie
5 ii. Silvanus
6 iii. Jacob, t
iv. Miles, f
ing id
Deeds,

3. George[2] S
iel, was born ab
May 1704; marrie
Feb. 1710. The
er Descendant, 7
Children:

7 i. George[3],
8 ii. William,
iii. John, d.
9 iv. Nathan,
v. Deborah,
24 Jan
that d
vi. Mary, un
Davol
vii. Lydia, u
Willia
mouth,
Little
viii. Sarah, u
single
legate
(April
Greenw
after
probat
Sarah
Monthl
(Hinsh
1:277)
the wi
great
childr

Rose and four sons, Nathaniel, Silvanus, Jacob, and Miles. The widow Rose was living 15 May 1702 when a division was made. No further record of her has been found, though Ridlon claims (p. 993) that Rose or Rosamond Thorn, as he variously calls her, lived to her 104th year about 1740. The whole statement on p. 993, said to be from an account book of Wesson[4] Soule is so badly garbled as to be worthless. His great-grandfather George had no wife named Rose or Rosamond. When the four sons of Nathaniel[2] Soule divided their father's land in 1708, no widow was mentioned (see Court Record #8324 at Boston).

Children:

4 i. Nathaniel[3], eldest son, b. 12 Jan. 1681.
5 ii. Silvanus, second son, b. ca. 1684.
6 iii. Jacob, third son, b. ca. 1687.
iv. Miles, fourth son, b. ca. 1690; non compos mentis, living idiotic at Dartmouth in Feb. 1720 (Bristol County Deeds, 31:188).

*3. George[2] Soule, younger than his brother Nathaniel, was born about 1639 and died at Dartmouth about May 1704; married Deborah ------, who died there about Feb. 1710. The wills of both are given in The Mayflower Descendant, 7:210-220.

Children:

7 i. George[3], d. before 25 Mar. 1697 with heirs.
8 ii. William, called eldest son in father's will, 1697.
iii. John, d. at Dartmouth 11 May 1704, unm.
9 iv. Nathan, called third son in 1697.
v. Deborah, under 18 on 25 Mar. 1697; apparently d. before 24 Jan. 1708/9, not mentioned in her mother's will of that date.
*vi. Mary, under 18 on 25 Mar. 1697; m. before 1700 Joseph Davol of Dartmouth.
vii. Lydia, under 18 on 25 Mar. 1697; m. before Oct. 1705 William Brownell, Jr., of Little Compton and Dartmouth, b. 11 Aug. 1682; their children recorded at Little Compton.
viii. Sarah, under 18 on 25 Mar. 1697; b. probably near 1688; single on 15 May 1719. She was executrix and chief legatee in her mother's will. She m. 19 2nd mo. (April) 1726 at Dartmouth, John Tibbetts of East Greenwich, R.I., as his second wife. They removed after 1736 to Carteret Co., N.C., where his will was probated in 1755 (see North Carolina Wills, 1910). Sarah Tibbetts had a certificate from Core Sound Monthly Meeting in N.C. to return to New England (Hinshaw's Encyclopedia of American Quaker Records, 1:277). She returned to Dartmouth and received by the will of her nephew John[4] Soule (Nathan[3]) the great chamber in his house to live in for life. The children of John Tibbetts were apparently all by his

first wife. Austin's Gen. Dict. of R.I. omits his second marriage or removal to North Carolina.

4. Capt. Nathaniel[3] Soule (Nathaniel[2], George[1]) was born at Dartmouth 12 Jan. 1681. He received a double portion of his father's estate as was then customary for the eldest son. He married first, at Dartmouth 20 July 1708, Meribah Gifford, said to be born 31 Oct. 1687, daughter of Christopher and Deborah (Perry) Gifford; this marriage is also recorded at Portsmouth. He married second, at Dartmouth 13 Feb. 1732/3, Hannah Macomber, born 8 Nov. 1703, died before 17 July 1759, daughter of William Jr. and Elizabeth (Randall) Macomber of Dartmouth. He was an assessor and selectmen at Dartmouth, and represented that town at the Mass. General Court in 1718, 1748-52, 1754 and 1755. He died in 1766 leaving a will dated 12 Mar. 1764, proved 30 June 1766, which named his youngest son Wesson Soule, son Henry and his wife Barbary, grandsons Nathaniel and Henry Soule, son James and his wife Mary, James son of my son Wesson Soule; my three sons Jonathan, Henry and James, the latter two to be executors.

Children by first wife, born at Dartmouth:

i. Meribah[4], b. 10 June 1709; d. 10 May 1730; m. 25 Oct. 1727 William Taber.

10 ii. Jonathan, b. 3 Mar. 1711.

11 iii. Henry, b. ca. 1721.

iv. James, probably younger than Henry because usually named after him in documents; m. at Dartmouth 24 Apr. 1746 Mary Williams of Middletown, R.I. He d. at Westport before 7 Oct. 1794 when his will of 25 Apr. 1791 was proved; it names wife Mary, no children.

Child by second wife:

12 v. Wesson or Weston, b. ca. 1734, on 8 Jan. 1734/5 if the badly confused records on p. 993 of Ridlon's book can be trusted in any part. One would expect at least this date, said to be taken from the account book of Wesson Soule, to be correct, but almost none of it is to be credited. His great-grandfather George[1] Soule was not one of 42 who first landed, and his wife's name was Mary, not Rosamond Thorn, nor did she live to be over 100. The whole statement is so badly mixed as to be nearly worthless.

5. Silvanus[3] Soule (Nathaniel[2], George[1]), born ca. 1684, died after 9 June 1754 when he was witness to a deed in Tiverton; married, probably between 1705 and 1710, Sarah Slade of Swansea, daughter of William[1] and Sarah (Holmes) Slade. Her identity is established by various deeds between the Slade and Soule heirs, though in none is the relationship clearly expressed. But

Silvanus Soule and his children were heirs to some of the Slade land in Swansea. In 1709 William Slade sold him 36 acres in Shawomet precinct in Swansea, now in the town of Smerset, Mass. By 1720 Silvanus had moved to Pocasset Purchase in Tiverton, where he lived at its northern edge as his land bounded north on Freetown line. His wife Sarah was living in 1729. He was constantly in debt as seen from deeds or mortgages. In 1734 he mortgaged his house and land for a large sum. This was foreclosed in 1737 after a court Judgment [Bristol Co. Deeds, 6:86; 9:202, 227; 21:533; 23:125; 25:57, 410; Court Records at Boston, #14217 & 42149]. As he lost practically everything by this last judgment, no settlement of his estate is on record and no heirs are named. Of his children, Nathaniel and William are certain because of various records, mainly deeds, as they lived either on or adjacent to Silvanus Soule's former homestead, and the others are virtually certain because the only other Soule family in Tiverton so early is well accounted for. In 1749 William, Jonathan and Silvanus Soule were witnesses to the will of Thomas Cornell, Jr., of Tiverton.

When the goods of Silvanus Soul, Yeoman, were attached 15 Feb. 1720 for £10 by the Sheriff, Court Record #8324 gives a copy of a deed of division (dated 14 May 1708 and giving complete description) between Nathaniel, Silvanus and Jacob Soul, sons of Nathaniel late of Dartmouth deceased, and William and Nathan Soul, sons of George, all of Dartmouth, owners of several tracts of land in Dartmouth which were given them by their father George Soul of Duxbury, deceased, by deed of gift and laid out on the west side of the Pascomanset river, where William now liveth, etc.; Miles Soul also had a share given him.

Children, born at Swansea, order uncertain:

13 i. Nathaniel[4], b. near 1710.
14 ii. William, b. near 1710.
15 iii. Jonathan, b. prob. ca. 1712-14.
iv. Sarah, m. at Portsmouth, R.I., 18 Dec. 1741, as "Sarah Sowle of Tiverton," Remembrance Davis of Freetown.

6. Jacob[3] Soule (Nathaniel[2], George[1]), born at Dartmouth near 1687, died there about Feb. 1747/8; married 22 Jan. 1709/10 Rebecca Gifford, who died before Aug. 1747, parents not found. Jacob Soule in his will dated 12 Aug. 1747, proved 3 May 1748, gave son Stephen the west end of his homestead farm, son Joseph land on the south side of the farm and all buildings, son Nathaniel the middlemost lot that butts on the river, etc., son Benjamin land on the north side of that given to Nath-

aniel, being all the remaining part; to two daughters, Elizabeth Tripp and Rosamond Potter, the indoor moveables; to two grandchildren, Phebe Wait £3, and Jeremiah Wait £1; son Joseph to be executor; witnesses: Silvanus Soule, James Soule, Mary Soule.

The lands of Nathaniel[2] Soule and descendants were on the east side of Main Road in present Westport, which was set off from Dartmouth in 1787, and ran down to the east branch of the Acoaxet or Westport River. There is an old graveyard, much overgrown, with a few unmarked stones, on the east side of Main Road at the south corner of the badly overgrown lane locally called Nathaniel Sowle Lane, about opposite where 1615 Main Road should be, about a mile or more north of Westport Point. The only marked stone then remaining, that of Ruhamah (Hicks) first wife of Wesson Sowle, was removed about 1940 to the well-kept Barney Hicks Cemetery further north and west of Main Road, by Mrs. Mary (Hicks) Brown, a Soule descendant, now residing on the Hicks homestead at 1603 Main Road. Her knowledge of that locality, and the kindness of her husband G. Percy Brown and their son Durant Brown, have shown me other old graveyards and cellar holes on the extensive former Soule farms now grown to woods or brush. The new state highway to Horseneck Beach cuts through the woods on these farms and has obliterated at least one of the old graveyards. There were few or no inscriptions in them, however.

Children, born at Dartmouth:

16 i. Joseph[4], b. 16 Feb. 1710/11.
ii. Elizabeth, b. 14 Nov. 1712; m. ——— Tripp.
iii. Oliver, b. 7 Sept. 1714; d. 4 Jan. 1714/15.
iv. Rebecca, b. 18 Dec. 1715; m. ca. 1735 Reuben Waite, and d. before 7 Mar. 1744/5 when he remarried, leaving two children, Phebe and Jeremiah.
17 v. Nathaniel, b. 23 Jan. 1717/18.
18 vi. Benjamin, b. 18 Nov. 1719.
vii. Rosamond, b. 28 July 1723; m. before 1744 Nathaniel Potter, son of William.
19 viii. Stephen, b. 1 Jan. 1726/7.

7. George[3] Soule (George[2], George[1]), probably the eldest son, died before 25 Mar. 1697 when his brother William was called eldest son; married, but his wife is unlocated, about 1694. He perhaps removed from Dartmouth before his death, for 25 Oct. 1694 the Constable of Dartmouth petitioned for an abatement of the rates [taxes] of George Soule, Jr., of Dartmouth, saying that he had left town without paying his rates [Mass. Archives, 100:504].

Child, born at Dartmouth:

i. Mary[4], b.
Coggesh
vol. 7,
shall G
there w

8. William[3] S
fore 1671 and die
Apr. 1723); marri
her Hannah Brewst
this seems most c
when she leased h
son Benjamin [Cou
died before 1 Jul
ministration on h
and George Sole,
but the original
was made 8 May 17
son William, Geor
Samuel Sole, Jose
daughter), Willia
and wife Sarah, A
Children, born

20 i. William,
ii. Hannah, b
Sandwic
21 iii. George, b
22 iv. Benjamin,
v. Mary, b.
1722 Wi
found.
vi. Joseph, b
where h
#35785)
in the
of his
a time.
vii. Sarah, b.
(Nov.)
viii. Ealce (Al
mouth l
ard Sis
23 ix. Samuel, b
24 x. Jonathan,
xi. Deborah,
Bristol

9. Nathan[3] S
1675-80 at Dartm
there, 12 June 1
probably in the
possibly daughte
Gifford of prope

i. Mary[4], b. 30 July 1695; m. before Aug. 1719 Joshua Coggeshall of Dartmouth (proved by the records in vol. 7, The Mayflower Descendant). From the Coggeshall Genealogy I have not learned who he was or if there were children.

8. William[3] Soule (George[2], George[1]) was born before 1671 and died about April 1723 (inventory taken 25 Apr. 1723); married by 1691 Hannah ———. Ridlon calls her Hannah Brewster, but no references are given and this seems most doubtful. She was living 3 Apr. 1729 when she leased her dower rights in the estate to her son Benjamin [Court Rec. at Boston, #22655], but had died before 1 July 1734 [Bristol Co. Deeds, 34:91]. Administration on his estate was given to sons William and George Sole, 6 May 1723. A division, unrecorded but the original paper in the probate files at Taunton, was made 8 May 1725 between the widow Hannah, eldest son William, George, Benjamin, Joseph, Jonathan and Samuel Sole, Joseph Holley and wife Hannah (eldest daughter), William Page and wife Mary, Samuel Howland and wife Sarah, Allis [Alice] Soule, Deborah Soule. Children, born at Dartmouth:

20 i. William, b. 28 Aug. 1692.
ii. Hannah, b. 1 June 1694; m. Joseph Holley or Holway of Sandwich.
21 iii. George, b. 5 Oct. 1695.
22 iv. Benjamin, b. 14 May 1698.
v. Mary, b. 23 Jan. 1698/9 (1699/1700?); m. before 8 Sept. 1722 William Page. His identity and residence not found.
vi. Joseph, b. 8 Nov. 1701. In 1731 he went to Carolina, where he was living in 1732 (Court Rec. at Boston, #35785). There are numerous Soles in North Carolina in the 1790 Census, possibly his descendants or those of his brother Benjamin who also went to Carolina for a time.
vii. Sarah, b. 8 Nov. 1703; d. before 1748; m. 28 9th mo. (Nov.) 1723 Samuel Howland, son of Nicholas.
viii. Ealce (Alice), b. 15 Feb. 1705 (1705/6); d. at Dartmouth 1 Feb. 1731; single in 1725; m. ca. 1726 Richard Sisson, Jr.
23 ix. Samuel, b. 26 June 1708.
24 x. Jonathan, b. 15 Dec. 1710.
xi. Deborah, b. 1 Jan. 1711/12; single on 20 Mar. 1734/5 Bristol Co. Deeds, 42:49).

9. Nathan[3] Soule (George[2], George[1]), born probably 1675-80 at Dartmouth, died there 10 Sept. 1736; married there, 12 June 1704, Mary [not Mercy] Gifford, born probably in the early 1680's, died Jan. 1772 (probate), possibly daughter of Robert who seems to be the only Gifford of proper age at the time. Nathan Soule made

his will 15 of 9th mo. called November 1735 and mentions his wife Mary, eldest son John and youngest son Timothy to divide the homestead, son Cornelius to have all on north side of the country road which I bought of Jacob Soule and James Tripp and my cedar swamp which I hold by right from my father George Soule, deceased; two daughters Content Soule and Mary Soule, Timothy to be guardian of Mary until she is of age.

Mary Soule, widow and relict of Nathan Soule, in her will dated 7 Jan. 1772, proved 27 Jan. 1772, mentions her great-grandson Nathan Davis, son of Job Davis; son George Soule; son Cornelius Soule and his wife Sarah; grandson Joseph Soule, son of her son Timothy, being "what I intended for his father now deceased"; grandson Abner Soule, son of Cornelius; granddaughter Ellefell Taber, daughter of Cornelius Soule; two granddaughters Margaret Davel and Content Sheldon; granddaughters Alice Soule and Anne Soule, daughters of son George; grandson Joseph Davis, son of daughter Mary Davis deceased. Witnesses: Benjamin, James and Joseph Soule.

Children, born at Dartmouth:

i. Content, b. 29 May 1705; single in 1735; possibly m. a Sheldon.

25 ii. John, b. 20 Nov. 1707.

26 iii. George, b. 15 Aug. 1709.

27 iv. Cornelius, b. 26 Jan. 1711/12.

v. Timothy, b. 10 Apr. 1714; m. 6 (——) 1736/7 at Dartmouth, Elizabeth Allen, b. Mar. 1710, dau. of Joseph and Rachel. They removed after May 1747 to Dover, Dutchess Co., N.Y. He d. before 1772 leaving a son Joseph mentioned in his grandmother's will, who is almost certainly the Joseph Soule of Fairfield, Vt., b. ca. 1747, d. 12 May 1820, whose descendants are given in the New Eng. Hist. & Gen. Register, 76: 85-102.

vi. Mary, b. 11 Oct. 1720; m. 8 Feb. 1749/50 at Tiverton, Joseph Davis of Freetown.

(To be Continued)

WINEGAR NOTICE

The undersigned is compiling a genealogy of the Winegar and Winegard families of this country, most of whom descend from Dr. Uldrick Winegar, buried at Sharon, Conn., in 1754, aged 102 years. All who have data of this family are invited to correspond with:

John G. Hunt
821 North Jackson Street
Arlington 1, Virginia

SOME ANCESTORS OF

By John Insley Coddi

This paper deals with some of the an who was born in Eng hamshire, presumabl New England with hi children in or abou Springfield, Mass. moved to Stratford, 19 June 1655.

There is an excel family: Grant Grego Henry Gregory, Rutl outline of the earl descendants in Dona Fairfield, 1930, 1: satisfactory accoun Charles A. Hoppin, of the McClain, Joh ilies, Greenfield, been other publishe ily as well, but we ent time.

Henryl Gregory t tionably, a son of lived for a time at Upper Broughton), c border of co. Leice connection has beer article on the sub in the New England Henryl Gregory was younger brother) o er, and later alde sheriff of Nottingh Church, Nottingham, 18 June 1650 and p abstract form in H ings in England, B the books by Grant

William Gregory give to my brother live six months af his body lawfully [?Percy] his daugh of six months afte within twelve mont bequeath the sume

Soule Vol 20 N.E. Hist. & Gen. Reg.

Mosher, Joseph	Smith, Mehetebel	Oct. 23, 17[illegible]
Mott, Adam	Hathaway, Apphia	Dec. 18, 17[illegible]
Brown, William, of Portsmouth	Earl, Hannah	Aug. 27, 17[illegible]
Mosher, Jonathan	Potter, Isabel	Jan. 7, 17[illegible]
Wait, Reuben	Elizabeth	Aug. 2, 17[illegible]
Weden, Daniel, of Jamestown	Slocum, Joanna	March 2, 17[illegible]
Allen, Increase, Jr.	Allen, Lydia	June 29, 17[illegible]
Borden, Thomas, of Tivertown	Gifford, Mary	Aug. 3, 17[illegible]
Allen, Joseph	Ray, [?] Jeneatte	Nov. 17, 17[illegible]
Jenins, Joseph	Mosher, Hannah	Dec. 28, 17[illegible]
Tucker, Abraham, Jr.	Russell, Elizabeth	March 1, 17[illegible]
Brownell, George	Devil, ———	June 22, 17[illegible]
Pope, Elnathan	Pope, Mary	March 14, 17[illegible]
Howland, Henry	Briggs, Elizabeth	Dec. 27, 17[illegible]
Wing, Matthew	Ricketson, Elizabeth	Sept. 4, 16[illegible]
Tucker, Abraham, s. of Henry, deceased	Slocum, Mary, of R. I.	Oct. 30, 16[illegible]
Tucker, Abraham	Mott, Hannah, of R.I.	Nov. 26, 16[illegible]
Wilcocks, Stephen	Briggs, Susannah	Feb. 9, 16[illegible]
Tripp, Joseph	Smith, Elizabeth	Oct. 13, 17[illegible]
Russell, John	Rebeccah	April 25, 17[illegible]
Smith, Eliezer	Sprague, Ruth	Aug. 12, 16[illegible]
Hathaway, John	Joannah	March 15, 16[illegible]
Russell, John	Mahitable	July 17, 1[illegible]
Hathaway, John	Patience	Sept. 29, 16[illegible]

DEATHS.

Summerton, Thomas	October 1, 1736
Smith, Barnabas, s. of David and Jane	" 12, 1765
Soule, George	May 12, ——
Soule, John	" 11, 1704
Man, Frances, w. of William	Feb. 26, 1699 or 1700
Lapham, William	Aug. 8, 1702
Lapham, Thomas	May 8, 1704
H—— Robert	April 1, 1708
Cadmon, George	Nov. 24, 1718
Tripp, Joseph	Nov. 17, 1718
Pickham, Stephen	April 23, 1721
Huddlestone, Volintine (99 years old)	June 8, 1727
Jenney, John	April 10, 1727
Pope, Seth	March 17, 172[illegible]
Pope, Hannah, d. of Seth 2d	Aug. 9, 1753
Tucker, John, Jr.	June 14, 1730
Tucker, Elizabeth, w. of Abraham, Jr.	Oct. 9, 1724
Russell, Joseph	April 13, 1748
Tucker, Mary, w. of Abraham	Sept. 25, 1689
Wilcox, Stephen	Nov. 13, 1736
Howland, Benjamin	Oct. 8, 1755
Russell, Mary, w. of Seth	July 22, 1764

Jr.

Soule, George Jr.

THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT

A Quarterly Magazine

OF

Pilgrim Genealogy and History

Gen.
929
M

1900

VOLUME II

BOSTON
PUBLISHED BY THE
MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY OF MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS
1900

129514

7 Joanna born october 7 1715
8 Ephram born ffebruary 14 $17\frac{18}{19}$

The Children of Jacob Cook & Lidiah Cooke his Wife
1 William born on the 5th of october 1683
2 Lidiah born on the 18th of May 1685
3 Rebekah born on the 19th of November 1688
4 Jacob born on the 16th of June 1691
5 Margarett born on the 3d of November 1695
6 Josiah born on the 14th of May 1699
7–8 John & Damores born May 23d 1703

(*To be continued.*)

THE WILL AND INVENTORY OF GEORGE SOULE.

Literally transcribed from the original records,

By George Ernest Bowman.

George Soule died at Duxbury, probably in the month of January, 1680, since his inventory was taken 1 February, 1680 (new style). His wife died at Duxbury, in December 1676.

The will and inventory were recorded in the Plymouth Colony Wills and Inventories, Volume IV, Part I, page 50.

[p. 50] In the Name of God Amen
I Gorge Soule seni[r] of Duxberry in the Collonie of New Plymouth in New England being aged and weake of body but of a sound mind and Memory praised be God Doe make this my last Will and Testament in Manor and forme following Imprimis I comitt my soule into the hands of Almighty God whoe Gave it and my body to be Decently buried in the place appointed for that use whensoever hee shall please to take mee hence; and for the Disposall of my outward estate which God of his Goodnes hath Given mee first I have and alreddy formerly by Deeds under my hand and seale Given unto my two sonnes Nathaniel: and Gorge All my lands in the Township of Dartmouth; Item I have formerly Given unto my Daughters Elizabeth and Patience all my lands in the Township of Middleberry

Item I Give and bequeath unto my Daughters Sussannah and Mary twelve pence a peece to be payed by my executer heerafter Named after my Decease; And forasmuch as my Eldest son John Soule and his family hath in my extreame old age and weaknes bin tender and carefull of mee and very healpfull to mee; and is likely soe to be while it shall please God to continew my life heer therfore I give and bequeath unto my said son John Soule all the Remainder of my housing and lands whatsoever to him his heires and Assignes for ever Item I Give and bequeath unto my son John Soule all my Goods And Chattles whatsoever Item I Nominate And appoint my son John Soule to be my sole Executor of this my last Will and Testament; and lastly I Doe heerby make Null and voyde all other and former wills and Testaments by mee att Any time made; and Declare this Instrument to be my last Will and Testament In Witnes wherof I the said Gorge Soule have heerunto sett my hand and seale this eleventh Day of August in the yeer of our Lord one Thousand six hundred seaventy and seaven;

Gorge Soule and a seale

The above Named Gorge Soule Did signe seale and Deliver this Instrument to be his Last Will and Testament in the p[r]sence of us
Nathaniell Thomas
The Marke **D T** of Deborah Thomas

Item the twentyeth Day of September 1677 I the above Named Gorge Soule Doe heerby further Declare that it is my will that if my son John Soule above named or his heires or Assignes or any of them shall att any time Disturbe my Daughter Patience or her heires or Assignes or any of them in peacable Posession or Injoyment of the lands I have Given her att Namassakett allies Middleberry and Recover the same from her or her heires or Assignes or any of them That then my Gift to my son John Soule shall shalbe voyd; and that then my will is my Daughter Patience shall have all my lands att Duxburrey And shee shalbe my sole executrix of this my last Will and Testament And enter into my housing lands and meddowes att Duxburrow, In Witnes wherof I have heerunto sett my hand and seale;

Gorge Soule and A seal

JOHN RIGDALE. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621. He married Alice ——, who died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 11 January.

ALICE (——) RIGDALE. Wife of JOHN.

THOMAS ROGERS. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621. Nothing is known of his wife.

JOSEPH[2] ROGERS. Son of THOMAS. Died at Eastham, between 12 and 25 January, 1678. He married before 1633, but nothing is known of his wife except that she was living 18 August, 1652.

HENRY SAMSON. Died at Duxbury, 3 January, 1685. He married at Plymouth, 16 February, 1636, Ann Plummer, who died between 1650 and 1685.

GEORGE SOULE. Died at Duxbury, shortly before 1 February, 1680. He married at Plymouth, before 1627, Mary ——, who died at Duxbury in December, 1676.

MYLES STANDISH. Died at Duxbury, 13 October, 1656. He married, *first*, ROSE ——, who died at Plymouth, 8 February, 1621. He married, *second*, at Plymouth, between July, 1623, and 3 April, 1624, Barbara ——, who died after 16 October, 1659.

ROSE (——) STANDISH. First wife of MYLES.

ELIAS STORY. Died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 11 January.

EDWARD THOMSON. Died on the Mayflower, at Cape Cod Harbor, 14 December, 1620. *The first death after reaching Cape Cod.*

EDWARD TILLEY. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621. He married ANN ——, who died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 11 January.

ANN (——) TILLEY. Wife of EDWARD.

JOHN TILLEY. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621. His wife died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 11 January.

—— TILLEY. Wife of JOHN.

ELIZABETH TILLEY. Daughter of JOHN. (See JOHN HOWLAND.)

THOMAS TINKER. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621. His wife died at Plymouth early in 1621, after 11 January.

—— TINKER. Wife of THOMAS.

—— TINKER. Son of THOMAS. Died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 11 January.

WILLIAM TREVORE. Died after 7 May, 1650.

JOHN TURNER. Died at Plymouth, between 11 January and 10 April, 1621.

—— TURNER. Son of JOHN. Died at Plymouth, early in 1621, after 11 January.

Soule, Mary
+ Joseph Devol

THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT

An Illustrated Quarterly Magazine

OF

Pilgrim Genealogy, History and Biography

Gen.
929
M

1905

VOLUME VII

BOSTON
PUBLISHED BY THE
MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY OF MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS
1905

129519

[Receipts of the Heirs]

[III : 585] Received of William Soul of Dartmouth in the County of Bristol in New England Executor of the last will & Testament of his ffather George Soul once of Dartmouth Deceased I say Received by me William Brownel Junor : ten pounds & one feather Bed & furniture belonging to it which Ten pounds & feather bed is the ten pound & feather bed given to Lidia Soule by will she being now wife to me william Brownel in witness whereof I have here unto the sixth day of the sixth month called August in the year of our Lord one thousand seven Hundred & six

Signed and delivered — William Brownel Junr
In presence of — his X marke
Henry Howland
William White
Entered October 5th 1719 By John Cary Register

The 30th of the Eleventh month Called January 1710 Recd of will Soule the sum of Ten pounds Currant money of New England which was the Ten pounds which Our ffather George Soule gave to his daughter Mary in his will I say Received by me

Signed in presence of — Joseph Devel
his
Jacob X Soule
marke
Mary Soule
Entered October 5th 1719 By John Cary Regr

Dartmouth in the County of Bristol the 25th day of 4th month called June in the year 1707 : Received of william Soule Executor of the last will and Testament of his ffather George Soule of Dartmouth deceased ten pounds in money which ten pounds is the ten pounds given to me by my father George Soul in his last will I say Received by me

In presence of us — her
Nathl Soule — Sara : S : Soule
Nathan Soule — marke
Entered October 5th 1719 By John Cary Registr

the fifteenth day of the Third month Called may one Thousand seven Hundred & Nineteen then Received of my Brother William Soule the sum of Thirteen pounds one shilling and

George Soule is Deceased without Issue by Meanes of which his part allso by the law is Descended among the surviveing Children and now Ought to be Distributed among them and your Petitionr not being Considered in said will & being now arived to full age is Necessiated to pray your honr that the Legatorys and those that are in the Possession of the Estate of the said George Soule Deceased be Citted before your Honr at a time Appointed by your Honr for hearing the same at which time yor Petitionr will allso appear and produce the Records of the lands & Estate that so yor Honr may proceed to sett out to your Petitioner her part & proportion of the sd Estate as by the aforesaid Act your Honr is Enabled and your Petitioner shall pray

Thomas Turner Advocate for the Petitioners

Bristol Ss At a Court of Probate held at Bristol on october 5th 1719

Upon the Reading of the Petition of Joshua Coggeshall and Mary his wife Considering the law of the Province under which the said Mary was Born, A Right if any she had Accrewed mentioned no other then Children, at the time was Omitted or forgotten, which at that time was understood of no other then Imeadiate Children and not Extend to Grand Children

Considering allso the Right of the said Mary if any shee hath lyes fairly at the Common Law it being an Estate in land I Do Dismiss the Petition

Nathal Paine

Entered October the 6th 1719 by John Cary Register

[p. 599] Bristol ss : January the 5th 1719

Joshua Coggeshall for himself and Mary his Wife the Grandaughter of George Soule of Dartmouth Deceased Appealed from the sentence or decree of Nathal Paine Esqr Judge of Probates given on the fifth of October last To the Governour & Councill and became bound to prosecute his appeal as the law directs

Entered by John Cary Regr

[Widow Deborah Soule's Will *]

The 24 day of junuary in the year 1708 or 9

I debrah Soule of dartmouth in the County of bristoll in her maigstey provance of the masathusets bay in new ingland

* From the original document.

wife of george Soule Sener Late of dartmouth desased being very Sick and weak in body but of parfit mind and memory thanks be given to god tharefore Coling to mind the mortolity of my body du make and ordain this my last will and testment that is to Say prinCipllay & first of all I give and bequeth to my daughter Sarah Soule whome I Consitute to be my Sole exacutrix of this my last will and testement all my estate with in dowers and with out paying all lawfull debts and legises itam I give and bequeth to my Son william Soule five shillings itam i give and bequeth to my Son nathan Soule won Shilling item I give and bequeth to my daughter mary divel Six Shillings itan I give and bequeth to my daughter Lediah browniell Six Shillings itam I give and bequeth to mary Soule daughter of my Son george Soule desased three Shillings and I du here by utterly disalow revoke and disanull all and every other form testments wills legeses and bequeths and executors by me in any wis be fore named willed and bequethed rectyfing and confirming this and no other to be my last will and testement in witness whare of I have here unto Set my hand and Seal the day and year above written Sined Sealed as my Last will and testament by the Said debrah Soule in the prence of us the Seubscribers the word in in the third line is interlined before the insealing hereof

Silvanus Soule
Jacob Soule
Nathaniel Soule

her
debrah **X** Soule (Seal)
mark

Memorandum that on first day of march 1709 Then in Bristol Silvanus Soule Jacob Soule & Nathaniel Soule witnesses to the above written will of the said Deceased Deborah Soule Appeared & made Oath (before the Hon[rble] Natha[l] Byfield Esq[r] Judge of Probate of wills &c within the County of Bristol) that they were present viz[t] Silvanus Soule & Jacob Soule & see the said dec[d] signe seal & declare the above written as her last will & Testament to which they set their hand as witnesses & Natha[l] Soul viz[t] that y[e] Deceased owned the same to be her last will as aboves[d] : & upon her desire set his hand thereto : & further they Swear she was to the best of yr understanding of a Disposcing mind

John Cary Reg[r] Jur[t] Coram N Byfield

Bristol ss In y[e] 2[d] Book folio 275 : March 2[d] 1709-10 Entered By John Cary Register

[Account of the Executrix *]

Bristol ss . March the 7 : $17\frac{10}{11}$

The Accompt of Sarah Soule Executrix of the Last will and Testament of Deborah Soule late of Dartmouth Deceased of her Admistration upon the Estate left by the said Deborah Soule according to the will of the s[d] Deceased

The said Sarah Execut[x] Chargeth herself wth the Inventory upon Record being the sum — 26 00 00

paid — 02 9 4

23 10 8

The said Executrix Desireth Allowance for such & such much Debts & Legacies payd out of the s[d] Estate

	£	s	
To Doct[r] Tallmon Remaining due	00	02	00
To Nicholas Howland for shoes	00	16	04
To my Brother william Soule	00	06	00
A Legacie payd to Mary Devel my sister	00	06	00
& to Lidiah Brownel my sister	00	06	00
Due to be payd to Mary Soul daught[r] of my late Brother George Soule	00	03	00
to my Brother william Soul	00	05	00
and to my Brother Nathan Soule which they have given me	00	01	00
	02	09	4

Sarah Soul Appeared before me Natha[l] Paine Esq[r] Judge of the probate of will &c within y[e] County of Bristoll and presented this accompt of her Administration upon said Estate & made Oath that the same is true & Just which I have Examined & do allow the same and order it to be of Record the ballence of this account being Twenty three pound Nine shillings and four pence is bequeathed to the said Sarah by the will of her mother Deborah Soul

March 7 . $17\frac{10}{11}$ Juratt Coram Nath[ll] Paine

This account is Entered in the 3[d] book for Registring wills folio : 20 : March 3[d] † $17\frac{10}{11}$ By John Cary Regist[r]

The will & Inventory to which y[s] acco[t] hath Relation is Recorded in the 2[d] Book folio 275

* From the original document. † Sic.

Devol Soule/Devol

MAYFLOWER FAMILIES
Through Five Generations

DESCENDANTS OF THE PILGRIMS
WHO LANDED AT
PLYMOUTH, MASS. DECEMBER 1620

VOLUME THREE

edited by

Anne Borden Harding
Historian General,
General Society of Mayflower Descendants

FAMILY
GEORGE SOULE—*John E. Soule, Col. and Milton E. Terry, Ph.D.*

Published by
General Society of Mayflower Descendants
1980

MAYFLOWER FAMILIES
Through
Five Generations

DESCENDANTS OF THE PILGRIMS
WHO LANDED AT
PLYMOUTH, MASS. DECEMBER 1620

VOLUME THREE

edited by

Anne Borden Harding
Historian General
General Society of Mayflower Descendants

FAMILY
GEORGE SOULE—Data C. Soule, Col. and Mabel E. Perry, M.D.

Published by
General Society of Mayflower Descendants
1980

GEORGE SOULE

George[1] Soule, born in England probably between 1593 and 1600, died in Duxbury before 22 Jan. 1679 (O.S.) when his inventory was taken by Edward Southworth and Thomas Delano. The tentative dates for his birth are based on his signing of the Mayflower Compact in 1620 and his death in 1679. As a signer of the Compact he must have been twenty, the known age of Gilbert Winslow. Since a life span of eighty-five was rare in those days he was born probably not much earlier than 1593.

The wife whom he married probably in Plymouth before 1626 was Mary Bucket (?Becket) who arrived in Plymouth before 31 July 1623 aboard the *Anne*. She died in Duxbury in December 1676. She has not been identified.

Probably no other of the Pilgrim band has been so exhaustively researched as George Soule. Charles Edward Banks, himself a descendant of the Pilgrim, spent years attempting to determine the antecedents of his ancestor. Roland Soule tells us that "after studying all available American records he made a 'long sojourn' in England in 1922 and 1923 in an effort to determine the Soule parentage". In the chapter written by Banks for Gideon G. T. Ridlon's "Sole, Solly, Soule, Sowlee and Soulis", Banks had cited as the father of George Soule, Robert Soule of Eckingham whom, he reported, had three sons Thomas, Robert and George named in his will of 1612. Banks' conclusion was that George the youngest son, "answers best of all the candidates the demands of identification in point of time, locality and relationship to the Sole family which had contact with Governor Winslow in London and Worcestershire". However, later in the same chapter he stated that the parish records prior to 1612 had been lost but that "an examination of the years remaining show that a George Soule married in 1631 and that a Nathaniel Soule, presumably his son, was baptized three years later". This then disposed of George, son of Robert, since he could not have been the Pilgrim.

In recent years extensive searches have been made in English parish records but despite all these investigations the parentage and birthplace of George Soule are still undiscovered. A most interesting and thought provoking article by Roland P. Soule on a possible father for George Soule appeared in the Soule Kindred Newsletter for October 1978. The search still goes on.

George Soule joined, probably in London, a company of adventurers off to the New World. His status is clearly established as a "servant" to relatively wealthy Pilgrim Edward Winslow; also as a signer of the famed Mayflower Compact of 11 Nov. 1620, O. S. It appears logical, therefore, to assume that Winslow bore the cost of his passage to Plymouth aboard the *Mayflower*. The original New Plimoth Colony Records, William Bradford's "Of Plimoth Plantation, 1620-1647", Plymouth Registry of Deeds and Probates, Bristol County Registry of Deeds, Plymouth Town Records, Duxbury Town Records and other authoritative sources provide sufficient evidence upon which to base a comprehensive sketch of George Soule's life in New England. Unlike some of his colleagues, he never returned to his homeland. However, suffice to say that he became a relatively well-to-do leader, business man and office holder in Plymouth Colony. As early as July 1627 George Soule was one of a group of fifty-eight "Purchaser or Old Comers" who assumed Plymouth Colony's debt to "The Adventurers", the promoters and capitalists who financed the voyage of

the *Mayflower* and other early ventures and expenses of the colony. In return the group received profitable trading concessions in Maine, at Cape Ann, on Buzzard's Bay and subsequently on the Connecticut River. The General Court voted 5 March 1639/40 to pay these "Purchasers or Old Comers" for the surrender of their patent. Existing land records show that he acquired extensive holdings in Duxbury, Dartmouth, Middleboro, Marshfield and Bridgewater but resided only in Plymouth and Duxbury or "Ducksburrow" as it was called originally.

On 27 Sept. 1642 he appeared before the General Court as one of two "Deputies" or representatives from Duxbury, Plymouth Colony having established representative government in 1639 after finding it no longer practicable to have all of the colonists participate as individuals. The representatives were limited to terms of one year and denied the right of succession so we find George Soule serving each alternate year for many years, with increasing assignments such as forming a committee 26 Oct. 1646 with Anthony Thatcher "to draw up an order concerning disorderly drinking of tobacco".

Early in 1637 the Pequot Indians "fell openly upon the English at Connecticut". In response to a plea for assistance, the Plymouth General Court agreed forthwith to send fifty men. George Soule volunteered for this service 7 June 1637 as one of 42 men under Lieutenant William Holmes and Reverend Thomas Prence as chaplain "but when they were ready to march ... they had word to stay; for the enemy was as good as vanquished and there would be no need." The Society of Colonial Wars recognizes the eligibility for membership of any descendant of George Soule by reason of this "service" which, strictly speaking, was not actually performed. An eye witness also has identified one "George Soule, Sr." as having occupied the fort at Middleboro for six weeks in 1675 during King Philip's War. Admitting that Pilgrim George Soule was an original proprietor of Middleboro, the disposal of his property there in 1668 and his advancing age, lend credibility to a theory that the member of the fort party was actually the Pilgrim's son George Soule (1639-1704).

The will of George Soule, probated in 1679, reads:

In the Name of God Amen
I Gorge Soule seni[r] of Duxbury in the Collonie of New Plymouth in New England being aged and weake of body but of sound mind and Memory praised be God Doe make this my last Will and Testament in Manor and forme following Imprimis I comitt my soule into the hands of Almighty God whoe Gave it and my body to be Decently buried in the place appointed for that use whensoever hee shall please to take me hence; and for the Disposall of my outward estate which God of his Goodness hath Given mee first I have and already formerly by Deeds under my hand and seale Given unto my two sonnes Nathaniel: and Gorge All my lands in the Township of Dartmouth; Item I have formerly Given unto my Daughters Elizabeth and Patience all my lands in the Township of Middleberry
Item I Give and bequeath unto my Daughters Susannah and Mary twelve pence a peece to be paid by my executor hereafter Named after my Decease; And forasmuch as my Eldest son John Soule and his family hath in my extreme old age and weakness bin

tender and careful of mee and very healpfull to mee; and is likely soe to be while it shall please God to continew my life heer therefore I give and bequeath unto my said son John Soule all the Remainder of my housing and lands whatsoever to him his heires and Assigns forever Item I Give and bequeath unto my son John Soule all my Goods and Chattles whatsoever Item I Nominate and appoint my son John Soule to be my sole Executor of the my last will and Testament; and lastly I doe heerby make Null and voyde all other and former wills and Testaments by mee att Any time made; and Declare this instrument to be my last Will and Testament In Witness whereof I the said Gorge Soule have heerunto sett my hand and seale this eleventh Day of August in the year of our Lord one Thousand six hundred seaventy and seaven:

Gorge Soule and a seale

The above named Gorge Soule Did signe seale and Deliver this Instrument to be his Last Will and Testament in the presence of us
Nathaniel Thomas
The Marke **D T** of Deborah Thomas

Apparently, as often happens in families when property is concerned, John Soule was displeased with the amount of property given to his sister Patience and his displeasure came to the notice of his father for he delivered this caveat in a codicil:

Item the twentyeth Day of September 1677 I the above Named Gorge Soule Doe heerby further Declare that it is my will that if my son John Soule above named or his heires or Assignes or any of them shall att any time Disturbe my Daughter Patience or her heires or Assignes or any of them in peacable Posession or Injoyment of the lands I have given her att Namassaket allies Middleberry and Recover the same from her or her heires or Assignes or any of them That then my Gift to my son John Soule shall shalbe voyd; and that then my will is my Daughter Patience shall have all my lands att Duxburrey And shee shalbe my sole executrix of this my last Will and Testament And enter into my housing lands and meddowes att Duxburrow,
In Witness wherof I have heerunto sett my hand and seale;

Gorge Soule and A seal

The above Named Gorge Soule Did Signe and seale to this addition in the presence of us
Nathaniell Thomas
The Marke **D T** of Deborah Thomas;

The order of birth of the children of Pilgrim George Soule is not known. It is established that Zachariah was the first born; John was 75 years old in 1707; George jr. was 34 years old in 1673; Patience's last child was born 1691; Elizabeth was in trouble in 1663; and Pilgrim George had but eight children as of 1650. An unpublished note of Robert S. Wakefield develops an acceptable ordering which will be used in this volume.

Children (SOULE) first seven b. Plymouth, last two Duxbury:

	i	ZACHARIAH[2], b. Plymouth no later than 1627 as he shared in the division of cattle 22 May/1 June 1627, also in Aug. 1643 was enumerated on the list of Duxbury residents aged 16 to 60 physically able to bear arms; d. Duxbury prob. shortly before inventory of his effects was taken 11 Dec. 1663 O.S. by John Alden and Constant Southworth; m. place and date unknown MARGARET -----, pos. dau. of William Ford Sr. who gave the widow's bond as administratrix of her deceased husband's estate. Nothing has been found to suggest that Zachariah Soule sired any children.
2	ii	JOHN, b. ca. 1632.
3	iii	NATHANIEL, b. ca. 1637.
4	iv	GEORGE, b. ca. 1639.
5	v	SUSANNA, b. ca. 1642.
6	vi	MARY, b. ca. 1644.
7	vii	ELIZABETH, b. ca. 1645.
8	viii	PATIENCE, b. ca. 1648.
	ix	BENJAMIN, b. ca. 1651; killed in action by Indians before Pawtucket, RI on 26 March 1676 during King Philip's War. Nothing has been found to suggest that he married or ever sired any children.

References: MD 1:9, 12, 16, 79, 159, 228; 2:81-3, 119; 4:186-187; 10:164; 14:129-130, 143; MQ 42:63 (May 1976); NEHGR 4:256, 319; 7:236; 124:121 et seq.; BANKS ENGLISH ANCESTRY, p. 80; BRADFORD'S HIST (1952) pp. 37, 43, 125, 127, 130-2, 148n, 154, 184-196, 252-253, 294, 295, 316, 319-321, 322n, 404-412, 429, 441, 444. MIDDLEBORO BY WESTON, p. 35; PLYMOUTH COL REC 1:60; 2:53, 62, 88, 108; 3:44, 47, 101, 138; 4:179; 8:175, 189; 11:37, 56, 59; 12:4, 12. STODDARD, pp. 28, 83, 87, 150, 151, 160, 165. DUXBURY BY WINSOR, p. 310.

NOTE: Because *The Soule Genealogy* by Ridlon contains many inaccuracies both in detail and in family organization, this account of George Soule's descendants does not include any information found only in this source.

587 ISRAEL[5] DEVOL (Christopher[4] Devol, Mary[3] Soule, George[2-1]), b. Dartmouth 9 Sept. 1725; d. perhaps Bristol Co. 1816.

He m. (1) MARTHA THORNE, dau. of Isaac and Hannah (Haight) Thorne, d. bef. Oct. 1783.

He m. (2) Dartmouth 2 Oct. 1783 PHEBE RUSSELL, dau. of Benjamin and Phebe (Brownell) Mosher and widow of Culbert Russell; b. Dartmouth 19 May 1761.

Isaac Thorne named grandson Isaac Deuel in his will of 1769.

Children (DEVOL): i. ISRAEL[6], m. (int.) 2 Oct. 1783. ii. ISAAC.

References: VR DARTMOUTH; NY HIST SOC 7:354 (Isaac Thorne).

588 SARAH[5] DEVOL (Christopher[4] Devol, Mary[3] Soule, George[2-1]).

She m. Tiverton RI (int) 16 March 1736/7 HUGH MOSHER of Dartmouth, son of Hugh and Sarah (Devol) Mosher, d. ca. 1790.

He is reputed to have had a son, Cornelius, b. ca. 1740.

Children (MOSHER): i. CHRISTOPHER[6], b. 1747. ii. SAMUEL, b. ca. 1754. iii. MARTHA, b. 1767.

References: VR RI: TIVERTON; DEVOL GEN.

589 JOSEPH[5] DEVOL (Christopher[4] Devol, Mary[3] Soule, George[2-1]), d. prior to 1757.

He m. 4 Feb. 1751 PHEBE THORNE, dau. of Isaac and Hannah (Haight) Thorne.

Christopher Devol in his will named granddaughter Patience and noted death of Joseph. Isaac Thorne in his 1769 will also noted granddaughter Patience Devel.

Child (DEVOL): i. PATIENCE[6].

References: DET SOC G.R. Sp 1966; Su 1966; NY WILLS (FERNOW), p. 109 (Christopher Devol); NY HIST SOC 6:291 (Christopher Devol); 7:354 (Isaac Thorne).

590 JONATHAN[5] DEVOL (Christopher[4] Devol, Mary[3] Soule, George[2-1]), b. Oblong NY 27 Oct. 1758; d. Washington, Dutchess Co., NY 21 Feb. 1832.

He m. CONTENT HOAG, dau. of Abner and Margaret (Varney) Hoag, b. prob. Beekman Precinct NY 20 June 1762; d. prob. Dutchess Co. NY July 1834.

The will of Jonathan Devol dated 6 July 1829, proved Dutchess Co. NY 5 June 1832, named wife Content and his children in an order which does not correspond to order of birth listed below, thus: Abner, Mariah, Abraham, Sarah, John, David, Alfred of Clinton NY and Lydia Hyatt.

Children (DEVOL) b. Dutchess Co. NY: i. ABRAHAM[6], b. 1783. ii. AMY/LYDIA, b. 1785. iii. CHRISTOPHER, b. 1787; d.y. iv. ABNER, b. 1788. v. SARAH, b. 1790. vi. JOHN, b. 1794. vii. MARIAH, b. 1796; *d.s.p.* viii. JACOB, b. 1798; d.y. ix. DAVID, b. 1800. x. ELNA MARIA, b. 1802. xi. ALFRED, b. 1804.

THE PLANTERS OF THE COMMONWEALTH

A *Study* of the *Emigrants* and *Emigration* in COLONIAL TIMES: to which are added *Lists of Passengers* to BOSTON and to the BAY COLONY; the SHIPS which brought them; their *English Homes*, and the *Places* of their *Settlement* in MASSACHUSETTS

1620—1640

Gen
974.4
B

By

CHARLES EDWARD BANKS

Member of the MASSACHUSETTS HISTORICAL SOCIETY
and of the AMERICAN ANTIQUARIAN SOCIETY

With Illustrations

BOSTON
Printed by *The Riverside Press* for HOUGHTON MIFFLIN COMPANY in PARK STREET near the COMMON

MDCCCCXXX

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

248657

THE PLANTERS OF THE COMMONWEALTH

A Study of the Emigrant and Emigration in Colonial Times; to which are added Lists of Emigrants to Boston and to the Bay Colony; the Ships which brought them; their English Homes, and the Places of their Settlement in Massachusetts

1620–1640

By

CHARLES EDWARD BANKS

Member of the Massachusetts Historical Society and of the American Antiquarian Society

BOSTON

Printed by The Riverside Press for Houghton Mifflin Company in Park Street over the Common

MDCCCC

PART II

Lists of Passengers and the Ships which Brought Them

1620

MAYFLOWER of London, two hundred tons, Christopher Jones, Master. Left Southampton August 5, and arrived at Cape Cod December 11, with one hundred and one passengers. The ship was detained at Dartmouth and Plymouth, England, about two weeks for repairs to her consort, the *Speedwell*. The entire company settled at Plymouth.[1]

JOHN CARVER	of Doncaster, Yorkshire
Mrs. Katherine Carver	
Desire Minter	
John Howland	servant; of London
Roger Wilder	servant
William Latham	servant
Jasper More	servant
....	maidservant
WILLIAM BREWSTER	of Scrooby, Nottinghamshire
Mrs. Mary Brewster	
Love Brewster	
Wrestling Brewster	
Richard More	servant
..... More	servant
EDWARD WINSLOW	of Droitwich, Worcestershire
Mrs. Elizabeth Winslow	
George Soule	servant; of Eckington, Worcestershire
Elias Story	servant; of London
Ellen More	servant
WILLIAM BRADFORD	of Austerfield, Yorkshire
Mrs. Dorothy Bradford	
ISAAC ALLERTON	

[1] Bradford: *History of Plimmoth Plantation*; Banks: *English Ancestry and Homes of the Pilgrims.*

Soule, George Sr.

THE MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT

A Quarterly Magazine

OF

Pilgrim Genealogy and History

Gen.
929
M

1899

VOLUME I
BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY

BOSTON
PUBLISHED BY THE
MASSACHUSETTS SOCIETY OF MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS
1899

120318

2 Samuel borne on the 15th day of Aprill 1688
3 James borne on the 21th of September 1690
4 lidiah born on ye 17 of Aprill 1699
5 Josiah born August 21 1702

(*To be continued.*)

THE DIVISION OF CATTLE IN 1627.

The oldest volume of the Plymouth Colony Records is entitled

"Plimouths great Book of Deeds of Lands
Enrolled: from Anº 1627 to Anº 1651:"

On pages 50–57 of this book is entered the record of the Division of the Cattle which was made June 1, 1627, new style. This record is of great value to students of Pilgrim genealogy, as it contains the names of all members of the Pilgrim families in Plymouth on that date, including even Jonathan Brewster's little daughter Mary, born but five weeks before.*

It will be noted that forty-two of the ninety-nine persons who reached Plymouth on the Mayflower were still living there.

1627.}

At a publique court held the 22th of May it was concluded by the whole Companie, that the cattell wch were the Companies, to wit, the Cowes & the Goates should be equally devided to all the psonts of the same company & soe kept untill the expiration of ten yeares after the date above written. & that every one should well and sufficiently pvid for there owne pt under penalty of forfeiting the same.

That the old stock with halfe th increase should remaine for comon use to be devided at thend of the said terme or otherwise as ocation falleth out, & the other halfe to be their owne for ever.

* Mayflower Descendant, Vol. I, p. 7.

To this lott ther fell two shee goats: which goats they posses on the like terms which others doe their cattell.

8 The eaight lott fell to Samuell ffuller * & his company Joyned to him his wife
2 Bridgett ffuller
3 Samuell ffuller Junior
4 Peeter Browne *
5 Martha Browne
6 Mary Browne
7 John fford
8 Martha fford
9 Anthony Anable
10 Jane Anable
11 Sara Anable
12 Hanah Anable
13 Damaris Hopkins

To this lott fell A Red Heyfer Came of the Cow wch belongeth to the poore of the Colony & so is of that Consideration. (vizt) thes psonts nominated, to have halfe the Increace, the other halfe, with the ould stock, to remain for the use of the poore.

To this lott also two shee goats.

9 The ninth lot fell to Richard Warren * & his companie Joyned wth him his wife
2 Elizabeth Warren
3 Nathaniell Warren
4 Joseph Warren
5 Mary Warren
6 Anna Warren
7 Sara Warren
8 Elizabeth Warren
9 Abigall Warren
10 John Billington *
11 George Sowle *
12 Mary Sowle
13 Zakariah Sowle

To this lott fell one of the 4 black Heyfers that came in the Jacob caled the smooth horned Heyfer and two shee goats.

* Came in the Mayflower.

[27] 1652 BRADFORD GOVN^R

These p^rsents Witnesseth That George Soule of Dux-burrow hath covenanted with Mr John Winslow of Plymouth That; Mary Soule his Daughter shall Dwell abide and con-tinew with him the said Mr John Winslow the full tearme of seaven yeares begining from the first day of this p^rsent month called January and from the said Day fully and com-pleatly to bee ended; And in case the said Mary Soule Doe not change her condicon by marriage shee is to Dwell and abide with him the full tearme of eight yeares begining from the first of this p^rsent month as aforsaid and from thence fully to bee ended acknowlidged before

Captaine Thomas Willet

asistant and by him appointe(*worn*) to bee Recorded

Memorand the 15th January That

Nathaniell Morton Doth acknowlidge that for and in consid-e(*worn*)tio(*worn*) of the summe of three pounds and ten shil-lings to him alreddy paied by Experience Michell of Duxbur-row hee hath freely and absolutly barganed allianated and sold unto the said Experience michell a pcell of mersh meddow Lying on Duxburrow side att the end of the Land of the said Experience commonly called and knowne by the name of the long point To have and to hold the said pcell of Mersh meddow at the mouth of blewfish River called the long point at Duxburrow to him the said Experience Michell his heires and assignes for ever unto the onely pper use and behoofe of the said Experience Michell his heires and assignes forever

acknowlidged before

Mr John Alden asistante.

[29] 1652 BRADFORD GOVN^R

A Deed appointed to bee Recorded

Bee it knowne by these p^rsents that Thomas Shreeve of Plymouth of New England; for and in consideracon of the summe of six pound to bee paied by John Reyner of Plym-outh in New England in good countrey pay wherof three pounds to bee payed the 29th of the seaventh called Sep-tember knowne by the name of Michaelm: Day 1652 the

CAPE COD

SERIES

Vol. II

HISTORY AND GENEALOGY

OF THE

MAYFLOWER PLANTERS

AND

FIRST COMERS

TO

YE OLDE COLONIE

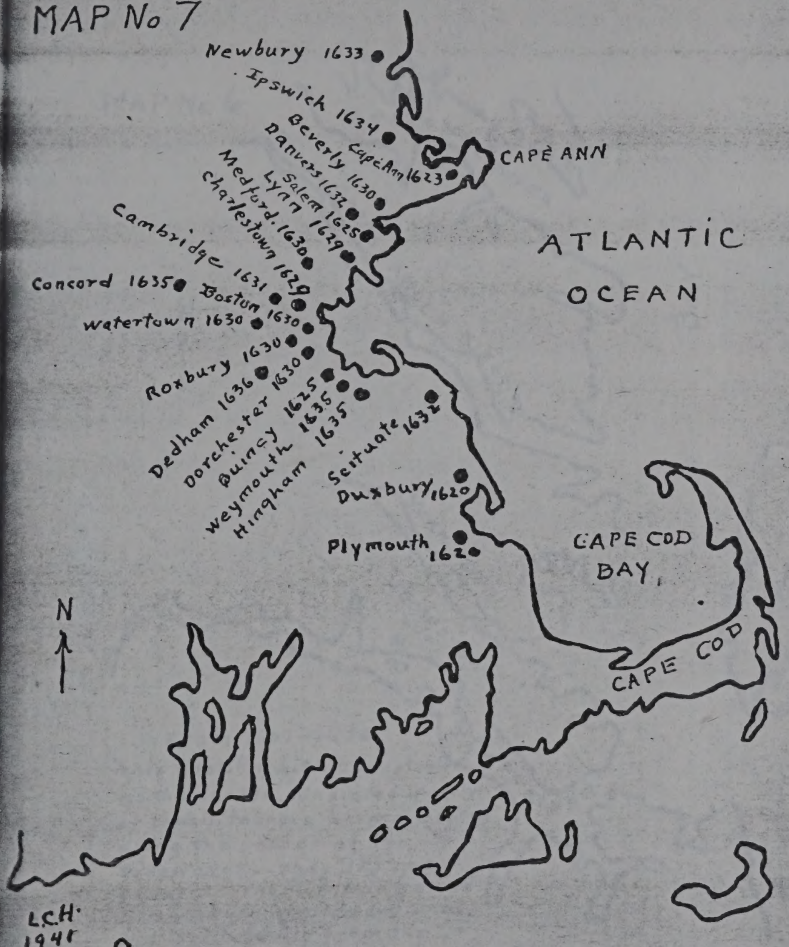
Gen.
929
H

By
LEON CLARK HILLS

HOUSTON
PUBLIC LIBRARY
186179

HILLS PUBLISHING COMPANY
P. O. Box 81
Washington, D. C.

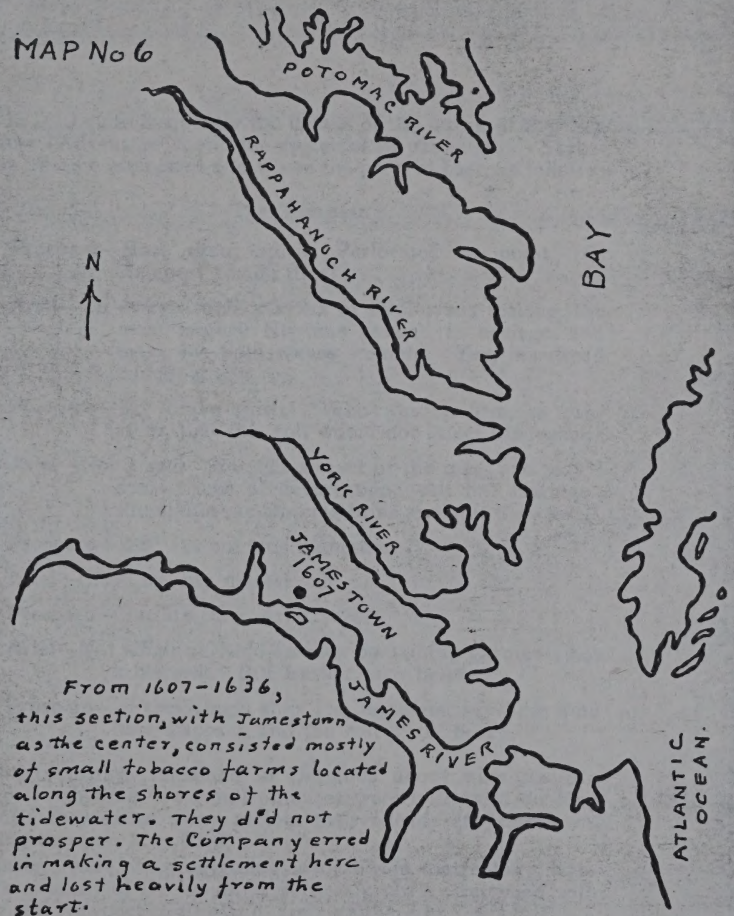
MAP No 7



Early settlements in New England to 1636, due, primarily, to the enterprise of the "Merchant Adventurers" in financing the preliminary explorations, and arranging for the transportation of "Planters", in order to promote trade and commerce, especially, during the liberal rule of Sir Edwin Sandys in the Virginia Company 1619-1624.

ATLANTIC OCEAN.

MAP No 6



From 1607-1636, this section, with Jamestown as the center, consisted mostly of small tobacco farms located along the shores of the tidewater. They did not prosper. The Company erred in making a settlement here and lost heavily from the start.

JAMESTOWN AND VICINITY

0 5 10 20 30 40 50
SCALE MILES

L.C.H
1941

MAP No 7

Cambr

Concord 1635

watertow

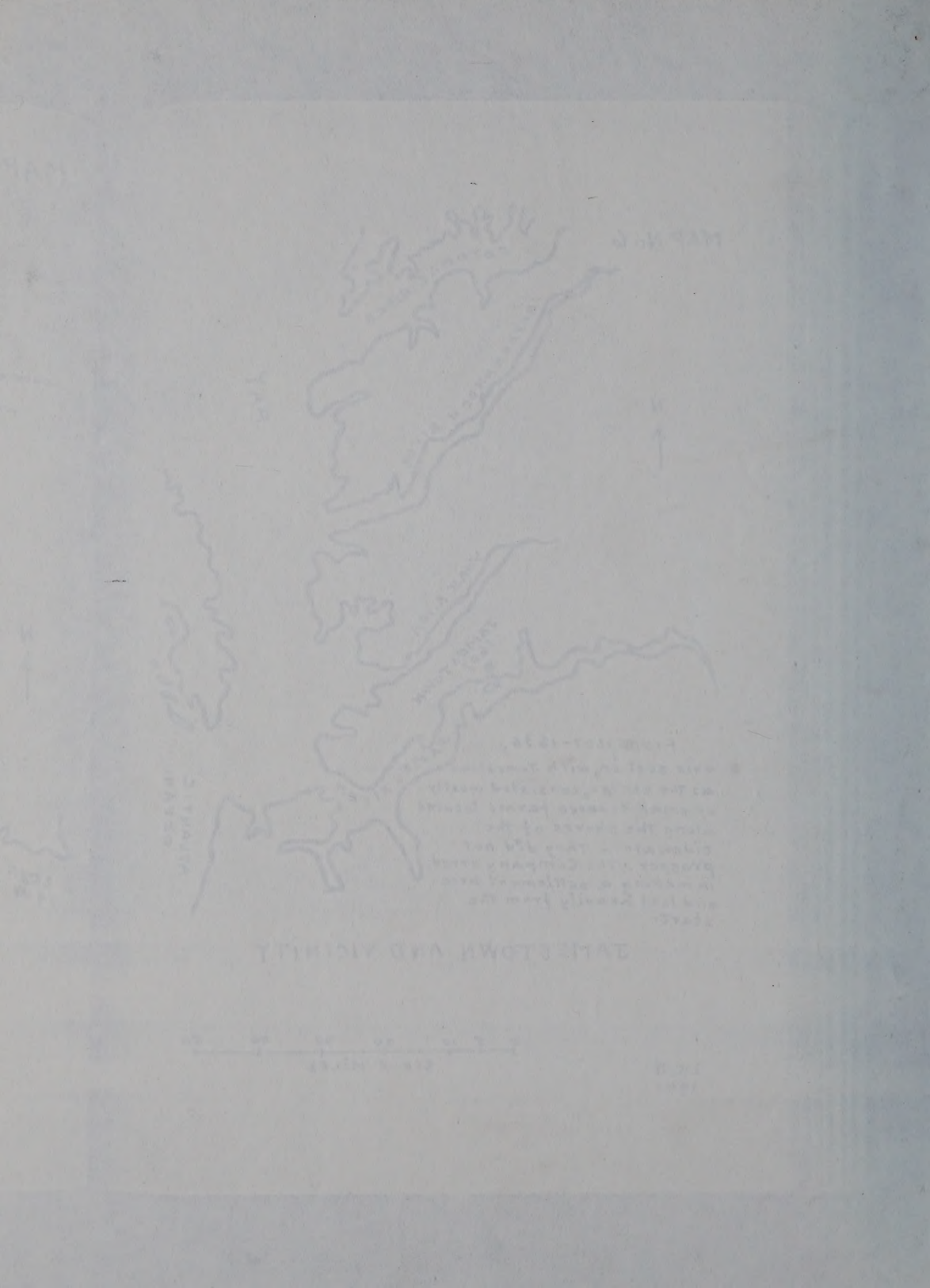
Ro

Ded

N

L.C.H.
1941

du
"N
P
f
t
a
t



cuss in 1610 quite frequently the details of the wreck of the "Sea Venture (Adventure)", and the escape of its passengers. Shakespeare became interested and wrote the play, in part, as follows:

The Tempest

Prospero—Hast thou, spirit, Performed to point, the Tempest I bade thee?

Ariel—To every article x x x x of sulphurous roaring, the most mighty Neptune seemed to besiege, and make his bold waves tremble. Yea, his dread trident shake.

Prospero—My brave spirit! Who was so firm, so constant, that this coil would not infect his reason?

Ariel—Not a soul. But felt a fever of the mad, and play'd some tricks of desperation. All but mariners, Plung'd in the foaming brine and quit the vessell.

Prospero—But was not this nigh shore?

Ariel—Close by, my master.

Prospero—But are they, Ariel, safe?

Ariel—Not a hair perish'd on their sustaining garments not a blemish. But fresher than before.

Prospero—of the King's ship The mariners, say how thou hast dispos'd, and the rest o' th' fleet?

The castaways remained in Bermuda about nine months, during which time two small pinnaces were built, and on May 10, 1610, they sailed away to join their friends at Jamestown, arriving there on May 23rd.

Matters were not progressing favorably in that colony, however, and many of the would-be settlers probably returned with Gates and Newport to England, arriving there in Sept. 1610.

Soon, thereafter "News from Virginia, a ballad by Richard Rich was published, also "A Discovery of the Bermudas" by Silvester Jourdan, both of whom were in the shipwreck with Hopkins and the others.

As a result of some extended consideration a revised company charter was presented to the King sometime in 1611, containing the names of 6 corporations, 325 persons, 25 of the Peerage, 111 Knights, 10 doctors or ministers, 66 Esquires, 30 gentlemen, 83 citizens, and some others not classified. Many of these were on previous lists. The King signed the charter in 1612. It continued to give the company full rights of trade, as well as territorial and governmental rights in Virginia.

Archer wrote his letter or report at Jamestown the last of August, 1609, at which time no word had been received about the "Admiral" or "Sea Adventure," and all were much concerned over the fate of Sir Thomas Gates and Sir George Somers, in the great storm.

However, although it happened that the Sea Adventure was wrecked in the islands of Bermuda, many of the passengers survived, and one of them, William Strachy, Esquire, was thoughtful enough to write a "true reportory of the wracke," and the "redemption of Sir Thomas Gates Knight" from the predicament. Strachy informs us that

> "the cloudes gathering thicke upon us, and the windes singing x x x x which made us to caste off our Pinnace towing the same."
>
> "a dreadful storm, and hideous began to blow x x x x at length did beate all light from heaven; which an hell of darkenesse turned blacke upon us."

Strachy evidently had a touch of sea-sickness during this "Horacano," for he states

> "there ariseth commonly no such unmercifull tempest, compound of so many contrary and divers nations, but that it worketh upon the whole frame of the body, and most loathsomely affecteth all the powers thereof, and the manner of the sicknesse it laies upon the body, being so unsufferable, gives not the minde any free and quiet time, to use her judgment and Empire."
>
> "Howbeit, this was not all x x x x x for in the beginning of the storm we had received a mighty leake x x x x the ship in every joynt almost, having spued out her okam."
>
> "During all this time, the heavens look'd so blacke upon us, that it was not possible the elevation of the Pole might be observed."
>
> "We much unrigged our ship, threw overboard x x x many a Trunke and Chest x x x and staved many a Butt of Beere, Hogsheads of Ayle, Syder, Wine and Vinegar."

At last it became necessary to run the ship ashore, and land all of the men, women and children, about one hundred and fifty, on the island.

No complete list of these shipwrecked people has been found, but, no doubt, there were many friends of our Mayflower Planters among the number. Possibly Christopher Martin was one of them, and the story of Stephen Hopkins and his connection with the Sea Adventure is well known (see Vol. I of this series, p. 117).

As a matter of interest it may be noted that the "Tempest" is supposed to have been about the last play of William Shakespeare. The Earl of Southampton, his close friend, used to dis-

6.	Lion	Capt. Webb
7.	Swallow of Sir George Somers	Capt. Moone Master Somer
8.	Catch	Master Mathew Fitch
9.	Virginia (Boat of Sir George Somers)	Capt. Davies Master Davies

"From Woolwich the fifteenth of May 1609, seven saile weyed anchor, and came to Plimmouth the twentieth day, where Sir George Somers, with two small vessels consorted with us. Here we took into the "Blessing" (being the ship wherein I went) sixe Mares and two Horses; and the fleet layed in some necessaries belonging to the action. In which businesse we spent time till the second of June. And then wee set sayle to Sea, but crost by south-west windes, we put in to Faulemouth, and there staying till the eight of June, we then gate out."

"Now thus it happened; about sixe dayes after we lost the sight of England, one of Sir George Somers Pinnasses left our company, and (as I take it) bore up for England."

"We ran a Southerly course from the tropicke of Cancer x x x x x by the fervent heat and loomes breezes, many of our men fell sick of the Calenture, and out of two ships was throwne over-board thirtie-two persons. The Vice Admirall was said to have the plague in her, but in the Blessing we had not any sicke, albeit we had twenty women and children."

"Upon Saint James day, being about one hundred and fiftie leagues distant from the West Indies x x x x there happened a most terrible and vehement storme, which was a taile of the West Indian Horacano."

The storm lasted five or six days. The fleet became separated so that only four vessels, the Blessing, Lion, Falcon and Unitie, "fell into the King's River haply the eleventh of August (1609)." "The Unitie was sore distressed when she came up x x x of seventy land men, she had not ten sound, and all her Sea men were downe, but onely the Master and his Boy." "In the Unity were borne two children at sea, but both died, being both Boyes."

"When wee came to James Towne, we found a ship which had bin there x x x a month before we came" "her Commander was Captaine Argoll x x x and her Master one Robert Tindall."

In "a few dayes, came in the Vice Admiral, having cut her maine mast overboard," "then three or foure dayes after her, came in the Swallow."

Smythe was the shipping magnate of his day. He held many positions in addition to that in the Virginia Company. In 1607 he had been re-elected governor of the East India Company, and held, also, important offices in the Muscovy, Levant, and French companies.

The East India, Virginia and Bermuda offices were in his large house in Philpott Lane. Small courts were held in the upstairs parlor, also festivities on special occasions, such as on that day when the Earl of Southampton, in appreciation of being admitted to the East India Company, sent a couple of bucks "to make merry withall x x x with x x x some dyner x x x for the whole Company x x x Mr. Governour's house."

His house was also popular with colonial administrators and seamen, as well as with merchants. He held open house also for the rough masters of his ships.

Smythe, like most of the London merchants, was really inclined in a quiet way towards the "Patriot" or "Liberal" party in the Commons. However, his position made it impossible to come out in the open, like Sir Edwin Sandys, who accasionally accused Sir Thomas of taking sides with the "Court" party, and eventually forced his retirement from the treasurership of the company.

At last the expedition was ready to depart from Plymouth Sound, England. William Strachy, Esquire, a member of the expedition writing in 1610, states in part

> "Know that upon Friday late in the evening, we broke ground out of the Sound of Plymouth, our whole Fleete then consisting of seven good ships and two Pinnaces, all of which from the said second of June unto the twenty-three of July (1609), kept in friendly consort together, not a whole watch at any time looseing the sight of each other."

From available records it appears that the nine vessels were as follows—see letter of Gabriel Archer (Hakluyt series Purchas —Vol. 19, p. 1).

1.	Sea Adventure "Admirall"	Sir Thomas Gates Sir George Somers Capt. Christopher Newport
2.	Diamond "Vice Admirall"	Capt. John Ratcliffe Capt. King
3.	Falcon "Reare Admirall"	Capt. John Martin Master Nellson
4.	Blessing	Capt. Adams Gabriel Archer
5.	Unitie	Capt. Wood Master Pett

V. 10 - Town of Westport · Births & Deaths

SLADE Phebe, his wife (daughter of Isaac and Anna Macomber), 15d 12m 1803
Edwin, of Nathan and Phebe, 25d 3m 1826
Elizabeth Ann, of Nathan and Phebe, 26d 1m 1828
SLEAD Benjamin, of Samuel and Peace, d. 24d 3m 1820, buried at Newton Meeting house yard, Dartmouth.
Edward, of Samuel and Peace, d. 25d 10m 1822, buried at Newton Meeting house yard, Dartmouth.
Peace, wife of Samuel, d. 31d 10m 1851
Samuel, d. 26d 4m 1852
SOWLE Nathaniel, b. 23d 3m 1718. d. 20d 11m 1769
Jane, his wife, b. 25d 3m 1717, d. 28d 2m 1807
Rebecca, of Nathaniel and Jane, 9d 10m 1757
James, of Jonathan and Lydia, 12d 8m 1742
Mary, his wife, 4d 4m 1746
Levinah, of James and Mary, 30d 6m 1766
Deborah, of James and Mary, 2d 4m 1768
Lydia, of James and Mary, 6d 5m 1770
Jonathan, of James and Mary, 11d 5m 1772
Eunice, of James and Mary, 31d 3m 1775
Isaac, of Nathaniel and Jane, b. 2d 9m 1742, d. 25d 6m 1791, buried on Joseph Sowle farm.
Sarah, his wife, b. 1d 10m 1743, d. 26d 2m 1813
David, of Isaac and Sarah, 19d 2m 1766
Martha, of Isaac and Sarah, b. 28d 4m 1769, d. 11d 4m 1806
Nathaniel, of Isaac and Sarah, 9d 10m 1772
Samuel, of Isaac and Sarah, b. 20d 12m 1774, d. 19d 4m 1775
Phebe, of Isaac and Sarah, 26d 6m 1778
Benjamin, b. 18d 9m 1719, d. 31d 1m 1803, buried on Joseph Sowle farm.
Merebah, his wife, b. 20d 5m 1720, d. 4d 2m 1803, buried beside husband.

T

TRIPP Othniel, b. 23d 7m 1697, d. 1d 12m 1775, buried Friends yard Acookset.
Abigail, his wife, middle of 8m 1706, at Sandwich (daughter of Zachariah and Abiah Jenkins,) d. 23d 4m 1782, buried beside husband.
Joseph, b. 28d 5m 1719, d. 19d 10m 1797, buried on farm.
Judeth, his wife, b. 1d 4m 1723, d. 5d 4m 1818, buried beside husband.
Deborah, of Joseph and Judeth, b. 4d 10m 1741, d. 18d 12m 1741
Elizabeth, of Joseph and Judeth, b. 4d 1m 1743, d. 5d 8m 1771

A Contribution

TO THE

HISTORY, BIOGRAPHY AND GENEALOGY OF THE FAMILIES NAMED

Sole, Solly, Soule, Sowle, Soulis

WITH OTHER FORMS OF SPELLING

FROM THE EIGHTH CENTURY TO THE PRESENT
WITH NOTES ON COLLATERAL FAMILIES
BOTH FOREIGN AND AMERICAN

Illustrated with

Portraits, Residential Views, Monuments and Heraldic Insignia

---

Compiled and Published by

REV. G. T. RIDLON, SR.

Author of

"Early Settlers of Harrison, Maine;" "Genealogy of the Burbank Family;" the "Ancient Ryedales;" "Saco Valley Settlements and Families;" "Milliken Family History;" "Gowdy Family Genealogy," Besides Numerous Articles on Colonial and Pioneer History Published in Magazines, Domestic and European.

ONLY FIVE HUNDRED COPIES PRINTED

Journal Press, Lewiston, Maine

1926

A Contribution

TO THE

HISTORY, BIOGRAPHY AND GENEALOGY OF THE FAMILIES NAMED

Sole, Solly, Soule, Sowle, Soulis

WITH OTHER FORMS OF SPELLING

FROM THE EIGHTH CENTURY TO THE PRESENT
WITH NOTES ON COLLATERAL FAMILIES
BOTH FOREIGN AND AMERICAN

Illustrated with

Portraits, Residential Views, Monuments and Heraldic Insignia

---

Compiled and Published by

REV. G. T. RIDLON, SR.

Author of

"Early Settlers of Harrison, Maine;" "Genealogy of the Burbank Family;" the "Ancient Ryedales;" "Saco Valley Settlements and Families;" "Milliken Family History;" "Gowdy Family Genealogy," Besides Numerous Articles on Colonial and Pioneer History Published in Magazines, Domestic and European.

ONLY FIVE HUNDRED COPIES PRINTED

Journal Press, Lewiston, Maine

1926

"A brown ox, a black, white-faced cow, a dark brown heifer, one horse, one white-faced ox, a little red cow, a bed, two cannows (small boats), one gunn & two pots." There were but few children: Nathaniel, Sylvanus, Jacob and Miles, and but few near descendants of this Nathaniel Soule mentioned in the early records, but numerous families bearing the Sole and Soule names in the Carolinas. I may have more about this Nathaniel.

2. **Sylvanus Soule (1),** second son of Nathaniel (1) and Rose (Thorn) Soule, was born in Dartmouth, Mass., 1689; married —— and had issue, of whom hereafter. At the division of the estate of Nathaniel Soule and "Rose White," Sylvanus was assigned "A pyed two-year-old heifer, a young pyed cow, a black cow, a pyed yearling heifer, a red yearling heifer, two stocks of bees. Whole amount £07-05-02." He was one of the cousins who petitioned for the dividing of the "Soule Lands" in Dartmouth and at the partition was assigned a large tract, the bounds found in the land records, but too intricate for place here. Almost immediately, 11th month 20, 1707-8, Sylvanus Soule sold to Peleg Slocum for £140 current silver money a tract on the west side of Pascamanset River, among the bounds being a "Maple Bush" and a "Crack in a Rock." The number of his children is not known. We have found no names of daughters. No date of death seen. For descendants, see "Soules in the South."

3. **Jacob Soule (1),** third son of Nathaniel (1) and Rose (Thorn) Soule, was born in Dartmouth, Mass., after 1688 and his name appears frequently in connection with the division and settlement of his father's estate. He married REBECCA GIFFORD, Jan. 22, 1709-10, by whom several children whose names and descendants will be recorded hereafter. This Jacob Soule was, like his brothers, a seaman and owned shares in several ships engaged in fishing and the whale hunting in the North. He was also a farmer in Dartmouth, living on his share of the land given by his father. He as the "third son" had a cherry cow, a red cow, a two-year-old heifer, a white-faced two-year-old steer, and a red yearling stage (stag). His part of the estate was estimated at £19-05-02. There were also the articles as here mentioned, plow-tackling, lumber, two scythes and iron bar and some lumber. He died before Aug. 12, 1747, the probating of his will in which he mentioned his large family. See forward for descendants.

4. **Miles Soule (1),** fourth son of Nathaniel (1) and Rose (Thorn) Soule, born in Dartmouth, Mass., was mentioned in connection with the partition of the "Soule Lands" that had been held in common until petitioned for a division, and had his share set off to him in proper proportion with the boundaries specified. But little has been found concerning this Miles or Myles Soule. He was probably named for Miles Standish the "Captain" and military commander of the Plymouth Company. He probably died unmarried a young man and left no descendants.

THE DEVOL FAMILY.

Mary Soule, a daughter of George (2) and Deborah, born in Duxbury, Mass., was married to JOSEPH DEVOL, son of Jonathan and Hannah Audley Devol, all of Dartmouth, Mass., grandson of William Devol. The evidence of this marriage as given in the "Mayflower Descendants" is as follows: "In 1706, Joseph Devol and wife Mary (Soule) Devol gave a receipt to her brother

William Soule, as executor of his father's. George Soule's, will." She had books and apparel, £8, a bed, pair worsted combs (cards), pewter, a warming-pan, cow, lamb, hogshead of cider. Both Mary and Joseph Devol died in 1726. They had issue as follows:

I. CHRISTOPHER DEVOL, born Jan. 27, 1700, married PATIENCE ——, whose will was dated October 17, 1759, at Crumelbow Precinct, Dutchess County, N. Y., proved Dec. 24, 1759 (No. 463 D, New York Calendar of Wills). This Christopher first lived in Dartmouth, Mass., then in Tiverton, R. I., 1739-1747.

II. LYDIA DEVOL, born April 3, 1701.

III. JOSEPH DEVOL, born Jan. 15, 1703.

IV. MARY DEVOL, born July 14, 1705.

V. HANNAH DEVOL, born April 4, 1707.

VI. BENJAMIN DEVOL, born Jan. 26, 1709; married Aug. 23, 1731, by Philip Taber, to SARAH MOSHER, a daughter of John and Experience (Kirby) Mosher, said Experience being the daughter of Richard Kirby and Patience Gifford, daughter of William Gifford of Sandwich. Dissatisfied with his name, Benjamin seems to have changed it to "Devel," and some descendants have followed suit. He lived in Tiverton, R. I., until 1742, when he sold his lands and removed to Devel's Hollow, Oblong, Dutchess County, N. Y., near Wing Station, "one of the choicest pieces of land that was laid open by settlement of the dispute concerning boundary between Connecticut and New York, where his descendants still live." Benjamin Devel died in the Oblong Jan. 19, 1792. Will dated "24th 3d Month, 1788," and is recorded at Poughkeepsie, N. Y. Nine children were born to Benjamin and Sarah (Mosher) Devol.

(1) GEORGE DEVOL, born 1732; died 1813.

(2) JOSEPH DEVOL, born 1735; died 1818.

(3) JOHN DEVOL, died in 1806.

(4) BENJAMIN DEVOL, born 1741; died 1813.

(5) JONATHAN DEVOL, born 1749; died 1823.

(6) SARAH DEVOL, born 1763; died 1809. Was married to EDWARD SHOVE of Dover, N. Y., by whom Bathsheba, Abigail and Hannah. Edward Shove's family later settled at Laurens, Otsego County, N. Y. He was descended from Rev. George Shove of Taunton, Mass., pastor of the church from Nov. 19, 1665-1687; also descended from Rev. William Witherell of Scituate, Mass., pastor of the Second Church from Sept. 1645-April 1684, the friend and pastor of Gov. Josiah Winslow of the Plymouth Colony.

Edward and Sarah Shove had a son, EDWARD SHOVE, who married MARTHA WHITELY and settled in Laurens,

NOTE.—Rev. George Shove of Taunton, Mass., married Hannah, daughter of Mr. Nathaniel Bacon of Barnstable, Feb. 16, 1765. Her sister, Mercy Bacon, was the wife of John Otis and from them descended James Otis, the patriot of the Revolution, and sister, Mercy (Otis) Warren.

Otsego County, N. Y. Their daughter, SALLY ANN SHOVE, born 1803, married in 1821 ANDREW HOAG, son of Isaac and Anna (Powell) Hoag of Laurens, N. Y. (The Shoves and Hoags all Quakers.) Andrew and Sarah Ann (Shove) Hoag had four children; two of them, DENNIS and ISAAC, died single. The daughter, Phebe Ann Hoag, was the wife of MR. FITCH of Eagle Harbor, N. Y., by whom two children. Edward (Shove) Hoag was born Oct. 6, 1823, and died at Nevada, Iowa, Aug. 3, 1892. He married Jan. 16, 1852, SARAH GRACE STODDARD, a lineal descendant of Elder William Brewster of the Mayflower. She died April 24, 1903. Two children.

VII. JONATHAN DEVOL, born Aug. 4, 1711.

Fourth Generation.

CHILDREN OF MOSES AND MERCY SOUTHWORTH SOULE.

Something has already been written concerning this Moses Soule who was the head of the Yarmouth and Freeport, Maine, Soule families. On September 12, 1707, the town of Duxbury granted him "six-seven of the town common adjoining the lot he now dwells on." On August 3, 1737, he was an agent to agree with Rowson. In 1739 he was a committeeman. In 1740 he was a juryman. The following information has been procured relating to the settlement of his estate:

Settlement of Moses Soule's Estate.

Plymouth Registry Probate. Province of Massachusetts Bay. Plymouth S.S.

To Samuel Seabury, George Partridge, Abraham Sampson, Jonathan Peterson and Daniel Lewis, Esqrs, of Probate, all in the County of Plymouth. Greetings:

You are hereby Impowered and directed to take a just and equal division of the estate of Moses Soule, late of Duxbury aforesaid, yeoman, deceased, died seized of, into ten equal parts or shares, and assign to Isaac Soule eldest son, 2–10; to Cornelius Soule 1–10; to Barnabas Soule 1–10; to Abigail Soule, daughter, and only child of Ichabod Soule 1–10; to Gidion Soule, 1–10; to Jedediah Soule, 1–10; to Ruth Soule, 1–10; to Elsie, wife of Barnabas Berry, 1–10; to Deborah Hunt, 1–10; and you are to assign and set off the same by meets and just bounds, so that each of said heirs may hold their parts or shares as aforesaid: and you are to make returns hereof under your hands and upon your oath unto myself, as soon as you can.

Given under my hand and seal this 7th of August 1750 in Plymouth.

John Cushing.

Assignment of the Estate.

Isaac has about 4 and 3–4 acres of marsh and flats at Common Island, Duxbury.

Cornelius has 27 and 3–4 acres in lot No. 18, Duxbury.

Identity of George Soule, the Pilgrim.

By Col. Charles E. Banks.

DURING a long sojourn in England in 1922-3, covering a period of fifteen months, I made an extensive as well as an intensive search for the family connections of George Soule, my maternal ancestor. Having from this side, in previous years, pursued this same inquiry in printed and other sources of genealogical information I was amply prepared to enlarge my field of study over there by continuing the work among the endless manuscript records of the Mother Country.

The problem of his ancestry involves two principal factors in the endeavor to locate and identify a George Soule of suitable age and social position who would answer satisfactorily the status of the emigrant. As his age is not known and no document has survived here which connects him with an English parish, two prime clues are lacking and it was necessary to conduct the siege of the records on two secondary bases: (1) The baptismal name of George, which is very uncommon in England at that period, and (2) on his connection with Gov. Edward Winslow as "servant" or, as we would say, employee. Fortunately, there was no titled family of Sole existing then in England with a convenient younger son named George born about the appropriate time who could be dressed up with a Puritan hat, white bands, drab coat, breeches and heavy clogs, and commandeered (as many a younger son has been by family genealogists) to serve as the ancestor of an American family. No such lure disconcerted my investigations. The name of Soule in its various forms exists in nearly every county in the southern half of England, and had the ancestor borne the name of John, William or Thomas, the case would have been hopeless. As it finally turned out, but five Georges were found in all the numerous families of our name, and these will be considered in turn as to their possible or probable identity with the emigrant.

1. **KENT.** The name of George Sole is found in Kent as early as 1495, and a George Sole of Westwell died in 1588, leaving unnamed children. Christopher Sole was witness to his will—perhaps a brother—and this Christopher had a son George, baptized 1579, but he cannot be the emigrant, by reason of age. Godfrey Sole of Hothefield had a son George baptized 1608, but he is too young to be the emigrant of 1620 and a signer of the compact. Godfrey Sole's will does not mention this son George and he probably died young, and the name Godfrey does not occur in the Pilgrim's family. These are the only Soles bearing the name George found in this county.

2. **LINCOLNSHIRE.** A chancery suit of 1622 in which Richard Soule of Wrangham, haberdasher, John Soule of Great Hale and George Soule of the same parish, brothers and called sons of John Sole of Great Hale, deceased, were defendants in a suit of trespass. They were undoubtedly tenant farmers.

This George would be of the right period, but the pleadings state that on July 5, 1620, and "on divers dates following" (the defendants) entered the premises riotously and removed the coops therefrom." As the suit was brought in 1622 and the acts charged were done in July, 1620, and "on divers dates following," and the emigrant George sailed in September, 1620, he could not be there two years later to answer the charges. This eliminates this particular George, as it does not appear that he was absent from the trial.

III. BEDFORDSHIRE. A yeoman family of Sole was found in this county living in the three adjoining parishes of Flitwick, Tingrith and Toddington as early as 1550, having a George born 1552, a nephew George (son of his brother William) born 1594, who had in turn a son George born 1615, but these latter Georges are accounted for as living in Flitwick long after the emigrant sailed from Southampton. The first George was buried 1629, the second was churchwarden in 1620 and later, and the third George, besides being too young, was taxed in Tingrith when the Pilgrim was ending his days in Plymouth. The family seemed to provide enough Georges, but no theory would allow either of them to be drafted. They were evidently conformists to the Church of England.

IV. LONDON. In the great metropolis which at one time or another has housed some member of every family in England in all ages, there was found a branch of the Sole family of Worcestershire of which Robert Sole, a member of the Salters Company of London, was the head. He was the son of John Sole of Eckington, Worcestershire, a parish (?) miles from Droitwich, a county. The significance of this will appear later. Robert Sole doubtless went to London as a boy in the early part of the sixteenth century and was apprenticed to a member of the Salters Company to learn the "arte or mystery" of that occupation. He became free of the craft on reaching his majority which made him citizen of London, and thereupon setting up a shop for himself, he in turn took apprentices. It does not appear, however, that any of his sons followed in his footsteps in that peculiar business in which the father had prospered greatly, for he endowed them for other fields of activity as will be explained. He lived in Bread Street, parish of S. Mildred, but the Great Fire of 1666 in London destroyed this church and its register so that we are deprived of any record of his marriage or the birth of his children. The surviving ones appear in his will (which follows this) and may be all that were born to him—five sons and two daughters. From a clause in his will which speaks of the "maintenance of lamps, obitts, lights or aniversaryes

---

NOTE.—After long weighing of the circumstances, names, dates, etc., the author of this work finds himself obsessed with the haunting conviction that the George Sole mentioned in the trespass suit was no other than the Pilgrim ancestor of the American Soules. This case involved interests of considerable importance to the parties mentioned, and as the verdict was against the Soules it seems to me that this young George sought to avoid the consequences by leaving the country. Certainly we have no record concerning him afterward in Lincolnshire. This speculation is but the result of individual impressions and must stand upon its own merit for what it may be worth. It will be seen that there was ample time for his departure between July and September when the Pilgrims sailed.

other supsticious uses" it may be inferred that he was a pronounced reformist in religious matters, and as he sent two of his sons to Cambridge, which was the great Puritan university of that period, we may further assume that he was in sympathy with the movement in its early phases. In 1591, two years before his death, he was granted a crest by Queen Elizabeth through her Clarencieux King-at-Arms and it is thence inferred that already this branch of the Sole family were in possession of a coat of arms of which the crest was an addition. On the 18th of July, 1593, he made his last will and testament, one of the longest documents of the kind I have ever seen, covering 12 folios of the great parchment volumes in the Principal Registry of Probate, Somerset House, London. (It is also recorded in the Court of Hustings, Guildhall, London.) The children named in it by him are as follows:

1. WILLIAM,
2. MILES,
3. WALTER,
4. THOMAS,
5. GEORGE,
6. MARY, married Thomas Arey,
7. JANE, married George Critoft.

As his married daughter or their children have no known bearing on the ancestral problem they will be dismissed from consideration, and what is known of the careers of his sons be set forth in order. In addition to those surviving children it is probable that he had a daughter who married John Chandler, and a son Edward, both of whom had deceased at the date of her will.

1. **William.** He was the eldest (probably), born about 1543, and in 1557-8 was entered by his father as a sizar in Clare College, Cambridge. He was graduated as B.A. and made Master of Arts three years later, but his whereabouts in the ten years following his graduation are not known. In 1572 he was rector of Great Massingham, Norfolk, and the next year his father purchased for him the advowson of the rectory of that parish at a cost of £130-6-8, and this in addition to the cost of his education was set off against him in any further bequests from the paternal estate. It is evident from the language of the will that the father and this son were not on friendly terms as a consequence of this situation. Rev. William married Alice Rothwell of Great Massingham, 30 Nov., 1573, and by her had issue—one son and three daughters. His will is dated 1 Nov., 1619. He was buried in the chancel of his church 30 Jan., 1620-21. His will was proven 19 Feb., following. He named the following children: son Robert and daughters Jane, Elizabeth and Lucy. Robert may be the one of that name who matriculated as a pensioner at St. John's College, Cambridge, 1614, and at the date of his father's will was married to a wife Elizabeth. Of the daughters, Jane married Robert Cremer; Elizabeth married (1) Thomas Scott, and (2) —— Brassington; Lucy married —— Dawson. The family of William then disposed of has only a negative value in the problem, as he had no son George.

2. **Miles.** The second son and evidently the favorite of his father, as he made him residuary legatee and executor of his estate, lived and died in London, unmarried. He is undoubtedly the Miles Sole who was matriculated at Queen's College, Cambridge, in 1567, but evidently did not finish his course to

obtain a degree. It presupposes his birth about 1553 and it may be supposed that he abandoned the plan of obtaining the baccalaureate in favor of assisting his father managing the business of his large real estate investments in London. Frequent references to him are found in the London city and county records until the date of his will 7 June, 1612, in which he is called "gentleman" and requests burial in St. Stephens, Coleman Street, "wherein I have long remayned." He left all his property to his sister, Jane Critoft, and the will was proved by her 2 July, 1613, as sole executrix. No other relatives were mentioned in his will.

In the Pilgrim's family a grandson was called by the unusual name of Miles, for no known reason, unless we assume that a great-great uncle bore it in England and the name was revived in remembrance of the earlier use of it by Miles of the London branch who had befriended his young orphan cousin, George of Eckington.

3. Walter, the next son, disappears altogether from the record. He had been given "certain woollen cloth or kersies" of the value of £150 evidently to set him up in the woolen trade. By will he got a third share of the apparel of the deceased, of the plate and the household stuff. A Walter Sole was admitted member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of London in 1627, but this can hardly be the son of Robert. A Walter Sole, skinner, was living in St. Botolph, Aldergate, in 1641, and these two may be the same person and grandson of the salter. The name Walter does not appear in the emigrant's family.

4. Thomas. This son was, for some reason, mental or physical, incapable of caring for himself, and a trust fund of £10 annually was provided for him, and he was to be placed in charge of his brothers, Miles, George and Walter, and sister Jane, in succession.

5. George. The last son to be considered had been given by his father "a great house or Inn scytuat in Evesham in Worcestershier and bought him the Lease thereof which house lease and other charges cost me two hundred markes and better." By will he was given £10 to be paid in five installments of forty shillings each. This purchase appears to be of record in the Feet of Fines, 1584, when George Solly, gentleman, bought houses and lands in Evesham, though the name of Robert Sole does not appear in the transaction. The father probably furnished the money for this property, evidently for investment only, as the records of that parish have no Sole entries for the period under consideration to establish his residence there. He probably lived at Eckington, the ancestral home, as in 1590 George Soule of that parish was co-defendant in a Star Chamber suit for refusal to pay tithes to the proprietors of the advowson of the Rectory. No further record of him has been found, but I consider him a possible parent of George the emigrant for reasons which can be stated in these terms: As the only son of the salter, bearing the name of the emigrant, and with the exception of Walter, the only one who could have a son named George at the right period, he remains a factor until otherwise eliminated. As there is no evidence that he married or had issue, his status is of doubtful importance, but needs be kept in waiting for future developments.

V. WORCESTERSHIRE. The parent stock of Soles in Eckington, from which Robert (the salter of London) descended, continued in that parish. They bore the same names as the London branch, Thomas, Robert and George and were, of course, related, but how closely has not been determined. Thomas, "the elder," a husbandman, by his will dated 26 Sept., 1603, proved 8 Sept., 1606, by the executor, his son Robert, names sons Thomas and Henry and grandson Thomas, son of Robert, among the legatees.

Robert (son of Thomas), husbandman, of Eckington, made his will 5 Feb., 1612, which was proved 13 March, 1612, by his son Robert as executor. He names wife Elizabeth, sons Thomas, Robert and GEORGE. This, the youngest son of the decedent, answers best of all the candidates the demands of identification, in point of time, locality and relationship to a Sole family which had contact with Governor Winslow both in London and Worcestershire. It is to be noted that this Eckington testator spelled the name Soule, a form always used by the emigrant, which is a "mickle" in point of weight, but every corroborating fact makes a "muckle."

Relations with Governor Winslow.

The emigrant ancestor went across in the Mayflower as "servant" to Edward Winslow and therefore his voyage to Plymouth was in a business, not a religious, relation to the expedition. In other words, as an indentured servant he was not technically and legally a free agent, but was obligated to go with his employer. In like manner another "servant" named Elias Story (or Sterry) was attached to Winslow and the same legal status applied to him. It therefore follows if a connection can be established between Winslow and Sole either by residence or association in proximity to each other, that this secondary factor may become important.

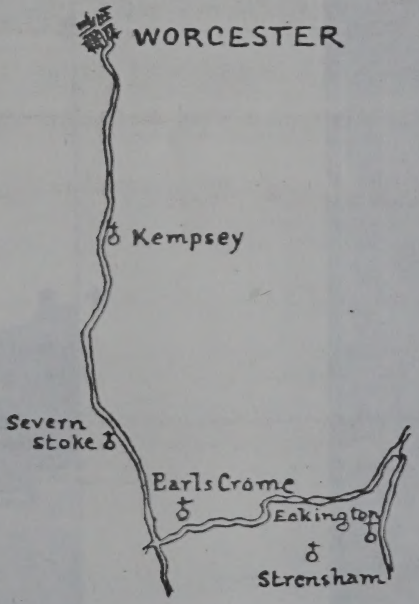
Edward Winslow was a native of Droitwich, Worcestershire, (?) miles distant from Eckington, and the site of salt works still famous to his day. It was the kind of a place from which a person might readily graduate into the business of a salter. He was born in 1595 and his father was evidently financially able to afford him means to travel in Europe as a young gentleman of leisure, and before he had reached his majority at the age of 19 he had drifted to Leyden, where he married one of the "Pilgrim" maidens. A few years later (1618) he was in London engaged in the printing business, and thus we have two possible points of contact with George Sole:—in Worcestershire where the two families must have had personal acquaintance, in London two years before the Mayflower sailed. George Sole of Eckington was an orphan in 1612—the year his father died—and thus would be thrown upon his mother's or his own resources. He was near enough to Droitwich to be "put out" to Winslow in Worcestershire when the latter started on his travels or to be employed by him in London in the printing business in 1618, whither George might have gone by advice of his near relatives of the London salter's family to seek preferment in life in the metropolis. Either contingency offers no strained hypothesis and is consistent with every factor. No other George Sole yet discovered by me in years of search combines these possibilities to such a degree of probable identity, and by the process of elimination of all

others George Sole of Eckington remains the surest candidate for the honor of identification as the "Pilgrim Father."

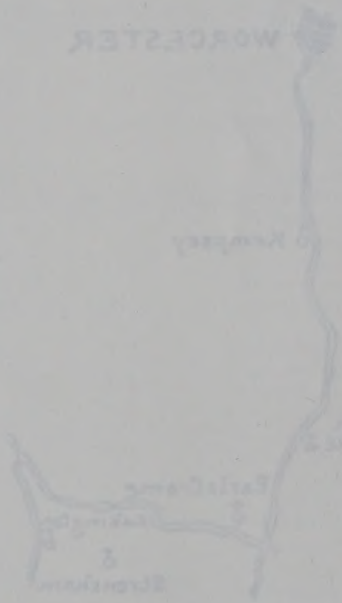
As a collateral point of interest, the identity of Elias Story, his fellow-servant, becomes of importance. In his manuscript history of the Plymouth Colony his name is thus written by Bradford:

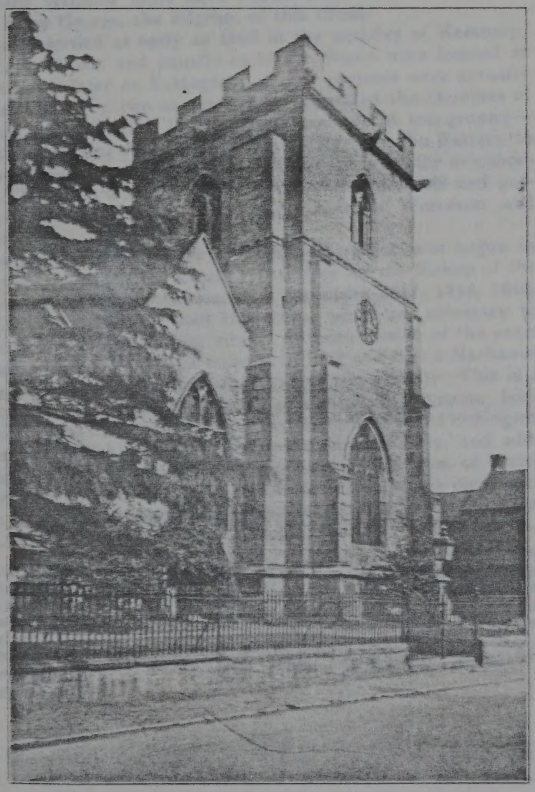
Elias Story

Owing to the blotting of the middle letter it may be Story or Stery, and as he died in the "first sickness" (1621) and Bradford was writing his list of "increases and decreases" of the Mayflower passengers over thirty years later, it would not be strange if he had failed to remember accurately the



exact spelling of the name of an unimportant young servant whether it was Story or Sterry. This is suggested by an accidental discovery by me of a will of a Thomas Sterry of London in 1578 who had a son Elias. This is such a rare baptismal name that it seems possible we have the London family to which the fellow-servant of George Sole belonged, and thus another corrob-





PARISH CHURCH AT ECKINGTON

orative link is forged to connect Winslow and his "servant" with London as the place where they could be indentured to him.

The accompanying sketch map of a section of Worcestershire where the Winslows and Soules lived in adjoining parishes for several generations at least before 1620 will illustrate their propinquity and establish my contention that the family of Edward Winslow must have known the family of Soules of Eckington, whence came George, the Pilgrim, of this thesis.

The Winslows were settled as early as 1500 in the parishes of Kempsey, Severnstoke and Earls Crome and equally early the Soules were located at Strensham and not much later at Eckington. These parishes were actually adjoining in 1600 and scarcely two or three miles separated the churches of each from the other. To visualize it by a local example in topography—all these parishes could be laid down in New York City from the Battery to the Bronx,—and we should not consider that distance too great for neighborhood familiarity. This gives a striking illustration of the probable and possible association of Edward Winslow and George Sole, of Worcester and Eckington respectively.

The loss of the early parish register of Eckington, which was begun in 1678, has been partially repaired by certain transcripts for the Bishop of the Diocese beginning 1612, but with omissions for the years 1613, 1614, 1616, 1618-20, 1622, 1628. It cannot be said that these years are necessary to the problem, but those prior to 1612 are vital. An examination of the years remaining show that a George Soule was married in 1631 and that a Nathaniel Soule, presumably his son, was baptized four years later (1635). This is a significant item, as the Pilgrim George had a son of the same name, born about the same time. This indicates the use of two like names in the Eckington and Duxbury branches, Miles and Nathaniel, contemporaneously, and adds corroborative weight to the theory of common origin. The loss of parish records will forever prevent establishing of proof on this point, for recurrence of family names is one of the strongest connecting links in family identification.

NOTE.—A will has been discovered in the records of the Prerogative Court of Canterbury under the name "Soame" (not quite legible), made by a resident of Worcestershire in which, in 1620, is mentioned his "desperate debts" and among them Edward Winslow as Deputy Sheriff who has fled to Ireland. It is the opinion of C. E. Banks that this was the Pilgrim and that the testator, unable to find his debtor, supposed he had gone to Ireland, then a refuge for debtors. It seems probable that Winslow's absence gave rise to the supposed flight across the Irish Sea. "This," says Colonel Banks, "is a theory never before considered."

ADDENDUM

TO

MAYFLOWER FAMILIES

THROUGH FIVE GENERATIONS

VOLUME 3

GEORGE SOULE

GENERAL SOCIETY OF MAYFLOWER DESCENDANTS
1984

The General Society of Mayflower Descendants concurs at this point in time that the following changes to Volume 3 SOULE of MAYFLOWER FAMILIES THROUGH FIVE GENERATIONS are correct.

Compilation of this addendum was completed in draft form for viewing at the General Board of Assistants meeting in San Diego, California, September 1983, Governor General Dwight Twist presiding, with a majority vote of that delegation approving this publication. Copies of ADDENDUM TO MF3 were sent to Dr. Lee D. van Antwerp, Chairman of the Genealogical Review Panel, and subsequently sent for critical review to three members of that panel: Mrs. Campbell Hodge, Dr. Dixon A. Barr, and Mr. Ralph Van Wood Jr. Suggested changes and corrections posed by the panel were made and the final camera-ready copy was produced for publication April 1984.

Former Historian General Eugene Stratton rejected an application based on the Soule-Walker line referred to in this volume. This rejection was subsequently appealed and the Governor General proceeded in accordance with the provision of Article 4, Section 5 of the Constitution and the review committee supported the decision of the Historian General. Under the constitution this decision is final until such time as new documented evidence is presented to bring about a change.

A reader who finds either an error or additional information regarding any family or individual in this volume or addendum is urgently requested to send such information with documentation to: The Five Generations Project, P.O. Box 297, Plymouth, MA 02361.

The Five Generations Project expresses gratitude to the dedicated individuals listed below who have recommended changes, assisted in the preparation, and reviewed this ADDENDUM TO MAYFLOWER FAMILIES 3 - GEORGE SOULE.

ONLY those items which could affect future applications for membership in the Society of Mayflower Descendants have been included.

We welcome additional valid evidence with documentation, which may alter any item here listed. Some entries, for lack of positive evidence, are noted as being "Presently rejected by Historian General Stratton." However, these items are subject to change with the introduction of evidence which provides conclusive proof. All such evidence will receive careful review and the resulting corrections will be published in the MAYFLOWER QUARTERLY.

The KEY TO ABBREVIATED TITLES is not a key to all titles, only those which have been abbreviated.

Our gratitude to:

Mr. Robert C. Anderson
Mrs. W. Carroll Barnes
Mr. Brad Conner
Mrs. Beatrice Croteau
Mrs. Philip J. Currier
Mr. Jerry Barker Devol
Mr. Edgar H. Dewel
Mrs. A. J. Doffing
Mr. Donald R. Doty
Ms. Virginia I. Dzoghi
Mrs. Robert L. Eastwood
Ms. Judith A. Elfring
Miss Isabelle V. Freeman
Mr. Leo H. Garman
Ms. Margareth Gibbs
Mrs. Gerald Inman
Mr. Alden C. Manchester
Mrs. H. Wilmarth Mott
Mr. Joseph R. Poole
Mrs. Edwin J. Prior
Ms. Adelaide K. Quebman
Mr. Morton W. Saunders
Mrs. Geraldine S. Schlosser
Mrs. Robert M. Sherman
Mr. Norman L. Smith
Mr. Eugene A. Stratton
Dr. Kenn Stryker-Rodda
Dr. Milton E. Terry
Mrs. Wayne E. Thomas
Mr. Robert G. Thurtle
Mr. Robert S. Wakefield
Mrs. Henry G. R. White

GGGGG

This addendum was compiled by Cay Lanham with genealogical assistance from those listed above.

GGGGG

Any further evidence may be sent to: The Five Generations Project, P.O. Box 297, Plymouth, MA 02361.

ADDENDUM TO MF3

NOTE: Number before entry denotes MF3 Page No.; # denotes Family Number.

7 #2 - JOHN SOULE m. (2) ESTHER, widow of Samuel Sampson, her parentage unknown.

Reference: TAG 15:165-7. DELANO GEN p. 284.

8 #3 - Delete children (SOULE):

22 iii MARY
23 v SUSANNAH
24 vi SARAH

They did not share in the division of Nathaniel Soule's estate. He died intestate. Law required equal division of property among all surviving children except eldest son to receive double share.

Delete also their children: Families #115 through #119; #498 through #514.

Reference: TAG 57:193-203. Presently rejected by Historian General Stratton.

11 #6 - Child (PETERSON): REBECCA had issue. See Addendum 33 #42A.

Reference: MQ 46:57. Samuel N. Weston, GENEALOGIES OF THE WESTON FAMILIES OF DUXBURY. NGSQ 71:44-45.

12 #7 - Delete children (WALKER):

44 i FRANCIS
45 ii MARY
47 iv PATIENCE

Elizabeth (Soule) m. Francis Walker between 2 July 1667 and 23 July 1668, too late for child Francis to be their son. Only Isaac sold the Walker land in Plymouth Colony indicating he was the only child.

Delete also their families: #207 through #215; #217 through #222; #842 through #867; #875 through #888.

Reference: WALKER BY ANDERSON. TG 1:228-9. NGSQ 69:60. Presently rejected by Historian General Stratton.

12 #8 - Child (HASKELL): iii WILLIAM living Middleboro 27 May 1740 when he sold land. No evidence yet of marriage.

Reference: TAG 57:79. Plymouth Co. LR 32:24; 33:145.

Child (HASKELL): 49A v BETHIAH had issue. See Addendum 37 #49A.

Child (HASKELL): 50 vi MARY may not have married SCOTTO CLARK. He may have m. MARY HASKELL of Rochester. Evidence lacking as to which of two contemporary Mary Haskells he married.

Delete her family #50, and families #238 through #246; #945 through #989.

12 #8 - Reference: TAG 57:80. Presently rejected by Historian General Stratton.

15 #12 - Delete child (COBB):

ii ELIZABETH. She is not listed among their children.

Reference: MD 2:42.

15 #13 - Add child (SOULE):

i CHRISTOPHER b. Marshfield 28 May 1699. No probate found in Plymouth Co.

Reference: MD 9:248; 11:39, 242.

29 #35 - Add child (FONES):

174A iii MARY b. prob. No. Kingstown 20 Sept. 1711. See Addendum 94 #174A.

Delete child (FONES):

vi DANIEL. This family, 94 #176, belongs to iii DANIEL b. 9 March 1713. He did not d.y. as he recorded his birth 25 Nov. 1756.

Reference: Original Jamestown RI VR p. 48.

30 #36 - Add child (WEST):

xii HEZEKIAH

Reference: MD 26:1-10.

33 #42A - REBECCA[3] PETERSON (Mary[2] Soule, George[1]) b. prob. Duxbury ca. 1682; d. Plympton 4 April 1761 in 79th yr. She m. Duxbury 1 Oct. 1717 JOHN WESTON as his second wife. He m. (1) Deborah Delano, dau. of Dr. Thomas and Rebecca (Alden) Delano. Deborah d. before Oct. 1717. He d. Duxbury or Plympton ca. 1736. Administration of his estate showed he had wife Rebecca. Between 1717 and 1736 two Duxbury land transactions show Rebecca to be wife of John Weston of Duxbury. See Addendum 11 #6.

Add child (WESTON) of John and Rebecca, b. prob. Duxbury:

i DAVID b. ca. 1726. See Addendum 108 #206A.

Reference: MQ 46:57-8. VR PLYMPTON. Plymouth Co. PR 7:238, 255-6. Samuel N. Weston, GENEALOGIES OF THE WESTON FAMILIES OF DUXBURY. NEHGR 70:163. NGSQ 71:41-63.

34 #46 - Delete child (WALKER):

ii ISAAC

For dau. Desire no record of birth or marriage found, nor deed or other evidence to indicate she was a Walker.

Delete also her families: #868 through #874.

34 #46 - Reference: WALKER BY ANDERSON. Presently rejected by Historian General Stratton.

36 #49 - ELIZABETH (HASKELL) DRINKWATER m. (2) Dighton, Bristol Co. 2 May 1717 JOHN DUDLEY.

Reference: VR Dighton unpubl. TAG 57:50.

37 #49 - Child (DRINKWATER): i WALTER changed his name from WALTER to WARREN; he was of Falmouth ME 15 May 1734. No record yet of marriage or children.

Reference: YORK DEEDS 17:251. TAG 57:52.

37 #49A - BETHIAH[3] HASKELL (Patience[2] Soule, George[1]) m. (1) Dighton 10 May 1715 RICHARD WESTCOTT/WASCOTT b. Middleboro. She m. (2) Rochester 29 Aug. 1727 THOMAS CHILDS/CHILES.

Reference: VR ROCHESTER. VR Dighton 1:31.

Add child (WESTCOTT/WASCOTT) of Richard and Bethiah:

i THOMAS b. Middleboro 26 Nov. 1717.

Reference: VR MIDDLEBORO. MD 8:28.

38 #51 - Children (HASKELL):

iv PATIENCE - no proof of marriage to Benjamin Wood
vi ELIJAH - no proof of this child

Reference: MD 7:240; 8:29.

41 #56 - Add child (WESTON):

ii ELEAZER bp. 20 June 1736

Reference: Bapt. Records First Cong'l. Church Middleboro, unpubl. p. 32.

41 #57 - Add child (WESTON):

i REBECCA - "a dau." Rebecca b. 1726; d. 6 Aug. 1728 ae 2y 6m 9d
iii REBECCA is not listed in MD 11:195 nor her marriage to Magoun. Delete Family #268, page 136.

Reference: MD 11:195. Samuel N. Weston, GENEALOGIES OF THE WESTON FAMILIES OF DUXBURY. NGSQ 71:51.

44 #63 - JOHN WRIGHT had a child born out of wedlock by ELIZABETH BARBER before their court appearance December 1703. She is surely Elisabeth Barber who m. Plympton 5 Feb. 1707/8 Israel May, possible son of Dorcas Billington.

Reference: PLYM CO CT RECS 1:272. TAG 3:241.

46 #68 - Child (SIMMONS): PATIENCE b. 21 Feb. 1723/4; d. Middleboro 3 Nov. 1814 ae 92. She m. Middleboro 6 Nov. 1760 SAMUEL TINKHAM.

Add child (TINKHAM) of Samuel and Patience:

i HOPE b. 7 May 1764; d. 7 Dec. 1774 ae 10y 7m

Reference: MD 15:102; 23:71; 24:132. MIDDLEBORO DEATHS p. 202.

53 #81 - SUSANNAH (AYRES) SCALES b. June 1686; m. (1) 1707 William Scales who was killed by Indians No. Yarmouth, ME 24 April 1725. They had six children.

Reference: Noyes, Libby, Davis GENEALOGICAL DICTIONARY OF MAINE AND NEW HAMPSHIRE p. 71. VR NO. YARMOUTH, ME p. 338.

54 #84 - ALICE (SOULE) PERRY b. Duxbury; m. (2) Pembroke 6 June 1754 JOSIAH CORNISH of Hanover.

Child (PERRY): iv ALICE m. Pembroke 30 July 1759 EDWARD KING of Boston.

Reference: VR PEMBROKE.

56 #89 - Child (SNOW): v REBECCA m. Halifax 19 May 1761 FRANCIS THOMPSON.

Reference: HALIFAX VR p. 31. MF3:180 #396.

57 #92 - Delete child (SOULE): v MARTHA. It was ii MARTHA who d. 26 March 1754.

Reference: MD 18:154.

62 #104 - Add child (SOULE):

ix WILLIAM bp. 7 May 1758; d. 27 Sept. 1758.

Reference: VR DUXBURY.

75 #132 - Delete child (PAGE): iv FREELOVE. She is apparently wife of #550 WILLIAM PAGE.

Reference: NGSQ 69:59.

79 #142 - Child (SOULE): iii MARGARET m. GEORGE DEVOL.

Reference: MF3:249 #611.

81 #146 - Nathaniel's will also names daus. BARSHEBA POTTER, MARY POTTER, and HANNAH POTTER.

Reference: Bristol Co. PR 14:160.

81 #148 - Add children (DEVOL):

iii JOHN b. 1738. He is carried forward on p. 250 as #613.
x ABIGAIL

Reference: Dutchess Co. NY PR A:302-4(Benjamin Deuel).

94 #174A - MARY FONES[4] (Martha West[3], Susanna[2] Soule, George[1]) b. prob. No. Kingstown 20 Sept. 1711; m. 1 Jan. 1729/30 EBENEZER HILL of Prudence Island. She is listed in her brother Samuel's will as "sister Mary Hill."

Add children (HILL) all but first one b. Providence RI:

739A i JONATHAN[5] b. 30 Oct. 17--
739B ii JOSEPH b. 10 April 1734
739C iii SAMUEL b. 11 April 1739
739D iv MARY b. 5 Aug. 1741
739E v RUTH b. 25 Feb. 1744
739F vi REBECCA b. 14 July 1747
739G vii MARTHA b. 13 Dec. 1749
739H viii EBENEZER b. 19 July 1752

Reference: TAG 58:40-42. VR RI NO. KINGSTOWN. MF3:94 #175.

95 #176 - Child (FONES): "iv dau." was ELIZABETH

Reference: VR RI: NO. KINGSTOWN.

103 #195 - ISAAC PETERSON's wife LYDIA (DREW) PETERSON d. aft. 8 Aug. 1766 (date of warning out, when she is named) and bef. Oct. 1768. There may be additional child (PETERSON):

v LEVI who is mentioned in 1766 warning but not listed in VR PEMBROKE.

Reference: PLYM CO CT RECS 3:233.

106 #201 - Add child (PETERSON):

ii MARY b. 21 Oct. 1734

Reference: MD 12:125.

108 #206A - DAVID WESTON[4] (Rebecca Peterson[3], Mary[2] Soule, George[1]) b. prob. Duxbury ca. 1726; d. Plympton or Kingston 2 Sept. 1805. He m. (1) Pembroke 22 Oct. 1744 SUSANNA CHURCHILL, dau. of Isaac and Susanna (Leach) Churchill, b. Plympton 3 Dec. 1726; d. there 18 Sept. 1759. He m. (2) Plympton 11 July 1760 ABIGAIL (BENNET) SOULE, dau. of Nehemian and Mercy (Tomson) Bennett, widow of Jabez Soule, b. Middleboro 5 Jan. 1723/4; d. there 11 Oct. 1801.

Add children (WESTON) of David and Susanna b. Plympton, first five by first wife, last two by second wife:

841A i REBECCA[5] b. 7 June 1746. See Addendum 330 #841A.
841B ii MARY b. 28 Nov. 1748. See Addendum 330 #841B.
iii RUFUS b. 25 April 1751
841C iv DAVID b. 1 Feb. 1754. See Addendum 330 #841C.
841D v JABEZ b. 26 Feb. 1759. See Addendum 330 #841D.
vi SUSANNA b. 28 May 1761; m. ZENAS WARREN, a descendant of Richard Warren. They had issue.
vii ABIGAIL b. 14 July 1762; living unm. 26 Aug. 1783.

108 #206A - Reference: MD 6:179; 16:17. VR PLYMPTON, KINGSTON, PEMBROKE. MIDDLEBORO DEATHS p. 225. Plymouth Co. PR 63:20. Samuel N. Weston, GENEALOGIES OF THE WESTON FAMILIES OF DUXBURY p. 45. MF 1:20-23. NGSQ 71:41-63.

118 #228 - CALEB LAMB was "of Pawling Precinct, Dutchess County, NY" 1771. There is a Caleb Lamb in 1790 Census of Pawling Town, Dutchess Co. NY with family 3-0-3.

Reference: TG 1:231. Pomfret CT Deeds 6:80.

118 #230 - Add children (RANSFORD) of William and Abigail:

910A i TAMER b. Voluntown ca. 1759. See Addendum 355 #910A.
910B ii HASCALL b. 10 Feb. 1766. See Addendum 355 #910B.
910C iii WILLIAM See Addendum 355 #910C.

Reference: J. H. Smith, HISTORY OF CHENANGO AND MADISON COS. NY (1784) p. 308-311.

119 #231 - Add child (DRINKWATER):

x WILLIAM

Reference: TAG 57:54.

120 #234 - ELIZABETH DRINKWATER. Delete "She m. Dighton, Bristol Co. 2 May 1717 JOHN DUDLEY." She was still a Drinkwater 18 June 1729 when she sold her inheritance.

Reference: Plymouth Co. LR 26:12. TAG 57:50-3.

131 #259 - Add children (WRIGHT):

i LYDIA under 14 in 1762; d. unm.
ii ELIZABETH under 14 in 1762
iii ENOCH bp. 14 May 1768; prob. d.y.
iv EDMUND JR still a minor 1 Feb. 1773
v SAMUEL b. ca. 1756

Reference: VR NEWBURYPORT 1:64, 424; 2:840. VR PLYMPTON. Plymouth Co. LR 94:239, 248, 259. Plymouth Co. PR 21:308(Samuel's will); 19:271(Ednumd's sale). Essex Co. PR file #30721(Edmund's probate); #30728(Guardianship), #30732 (Samuel).

132 #260 - Add child (WESTON):

x LOIS. She is mentioned in 1788 will of Jonathan Weston.

Reference: Stafford CT Probate #2340. TG 1:241.

136 #268 - Delete family. REBECCA WESTON d. ae 2.

Reference: MD 11:195. Samuel N. Weston, GENEALOGIES OF THE WESTON FAMILIES OF DUXBURY. NGSQ 71:41-63.

136 #269 - JAMES WESTON m. Middleboro 13 Jan. 1763 BETTY WARREN (both of Middleboro), dau. of Samuel and Rebecca (Dunham) Warren.

Reference: MD 13:251; 15:105-6; 24:185.

137 #274 - Rearrange and add two children (WESTON) b. Plympton:

i HANNAH[6] b. 28 July 1767; d. 13 Dec. 1769, a. 2y 4m 14d
ii NOAH b. 7 July 1769
iii JOB b. 25 Nov. 1771
iv HANNAH b. 20 Jan. 1774; d. 2 Nov. 1841 ae 67y; d.s.p.
v MARY b. 28 March 1776
vi DEBORAH b. 8 May 1778; d. 20 Oct. 1779 ae 1y 5m 12d
vii DEBORAH b. 16 Oct. 1781
viii ELIJAH b. 3 Feb. 1784

Reference: VR PLYMPTON.

148 #305 - Samuel Wood was son of Ephraim and Susanna (Howland) Wood.

Add child (WOOD) of Samuel and Joanna:

vi BATHSHEBA b. 14 Aug. 1748

Reference: Plymouth Co. PR 12:93-95(Samuel Wood). J. S. Wood, THE WOOD FAMILY INDEX p. 57. Elizabeth P. White, Howland Prime Researcher, Five Generations Project.

165 #353 - GIDEON SAMPSON m. (2) Duxbury 22 Dec. 1784 REBECCA SOULE, prob. dau. of Joseph and Mary (Peterson) Soule. See MF 3:18 #17.

Reference: VR DUXBURY.

168 #361 - HANNAH SOULE m. Plympton 27 Oct. 1758 JONATHAN WATERMAN.

Reference: VR PLYMPTON.

172 #370 - MARY SOULE was the only wife of ABRAHAM JOSSELYN, m. Pembroke 16 Dec. 1741. He was b. Boston 18 Nov. 1717. She d. Barre bet. 15 May 1792 and 20 Nov. 1797. She was the mother of Tamar and Isaac Josselyn. Daughter Lydia was mentioned in the division of Abraham Josselyn's estate.

Reference: VR PEMBROKE. TG 2:55-65. MQ 47:155-6.

176 #383 - Rearrange and add seven children (CASWELL):

i LYDIA bp. 15 Oct. 1752
ii DEBORAH bp. 14 Nov. 1753
iii ZERVINA bp. 17 Aug. 1755
iv ALICE bp. 19 Nov. 1758
v JOB bp. 22 Nov. 1761; d.y.
vi JOB bp. 10 July 1764
vii LEVI b. bef. 15 March 1770; bp. 24 May 1778
viii DRUSCILLA bp. 15 May 1778; d. 18 May 1778
ix JOHN bp. 24 May 1778
x MERCY bp. 24 May 1778

176 #383 - cont. On 15 March 1770 Job Caswell and children Lidia, Zervina, Alice, Job, and Levi were warned out of Hanover.

Reference: PLYM CO CT RECS 3:300. HANOVER FIRST CH p. 150, 194. TAG 57:170-1.

181 #399 - SAMUEL SNOW m. Middleboro 8 Dec. 1763 JEDIDIAH BUMPAS (m. rec. reads Shaw), dau. of Joseph and Mehitable (Tupper) Bumpas, b. Middleboro 11 Sept. 1742; d. 26 Dec. 1838 ae 96. In court in Sept. 1752, DEBORAH TINKHAM "single woman" charged Samuel Snow of Middleboro, labourer, as father of her child b. 10th day of May last. They did not marry.

Rearrange and add four children (SNOW):

i SAMUEL[6] b. 10 May 1753
ii MOSES b. 1 Sept. 1764
iii AARON b. 8 June 1767
iv LAVINIA b. 22 Feb. 1770
v EZEKIEL b. 31 May 1772
vi DANIEL b. 3 July 1774
vii JANE d. 21 Aug. 1778; ae 1y 8m

Reference: MD 15:7; 22:147; 24:185; 32:9. MIDDLEBORO DEATHS p. 166-7. PLYM CO CT RECS 3:30. Plymouth Co. LR 60:1 (Samuel Snow). Plymouth Co. PR #3265(Bond of Mehitable Bumpas). TAG 43:72.

182 #402 - JONATHAN SNOW'S wife Betty/Bettie Packard was not dau. of Abiel and Sarah (Ames) Packard.

Reference: Plymouth Co. PR 21:624. BRIDGEWATER BY MITCHELL p. 275.

Delete child (SNOW):

i REBECCA. She was dau. of Jonathan and Mercy (Wing) Snow.

Reference: Worcester Co. LR 66:264.

Add child (SNOW):

i JONATHAN - Worchester Co. LR proves he is son.

Reference: Worcester Co. LR 56:259; 112:515; 113:219; 133:550.

192 #430 - OLIVE SOUTHWORTH, dau. of Benjamin Jr. and Mary (Hunt) Southworth, b. Duxbury 25 July 1744; d. 18 Nov. 1748. Possibly they had a second dau. OLIVE who m. ASA SOULE.

Reference: VR DUXBURY.

193 #432 - Add child (SOULE):

i MARY W. d. 18 March 1809 ae 2m 23d

Reference: VR DUXBURY.

196 #443 - Delete family of WILLIAM SOWLES. His gravestone reads: "William Soule, son of Deacon Ezekiel and Hannah Soule of Duxborough died 5 July 1754 in his 17th year."

Reference: DOWNEAST ANCESTRY 2:1:23.

196 #444 - DEBORAH (SOULE) SAVAGE must have been b. ca. 1749 if she m. at 18 and had last child in 1795. No proof she was dau. of Ezekiel except that she m. Woolwich, ME.

197 #446 - Only one child (DREW):

i CHARLES/CHANDLER m. int. Marshfield 30 Oct. 1793; m. 9 Jan. 1794 BETSEY ROSE

Reference: MARSHFIELD VR p. 120, 169.

198 #449 - PEREZ DREW moved to Hampshire Co., WV where his will was dated 8 Aug. 1797, prvd. 18 Sept. 1797. Will mentions second wife MARY; no issue.

Reference: Savage and Jones, EARLY RECS. HAMPSHIRE CO., VA. THE VIRGINIA GENEALOGIST 24:222-3.

201 #459 - Child (WADSWORTH): iv BEULAH b. Duxbury 25 May 1787

Reference: VR DUXBURY.

206 #471 - Add children (SOWLE):

ii JOSEPH m. 30 March 1775
iii ELIZABETH possibly

Reference: VR RI: LITTLE COMPTON 1:200. M. E. Terry, SOULE KINDRED NEWSLETTER Vol. 3:17 (July 1983).

209 #480 - Delete family of WILLIAM SOWLE. Peleg Burroughs recorded June 1780 that he visited Wesson Sowle's son William (aged about 15 years) and July 1780 that he preached in Wesson Sowle's orchard at the funeral of his son William.

Reference: PBJ p. 55, 57. TG 1:230.

235 #567 - Add child (SALISBURY):

vii SARAH b. 10 April 1790
ix WILLIAM P. d. 1840 ae 46

Reference: RI VR New Series 6:237. Arnold's Tombstones, E. Greenwich p. 222.

236 #568 - Add child (SOWLE):

viii LYDIA. She is named in 1816 will of her Aunt Susanna (Soule) Russell.

Reference: MF 3:237 #571(will).

248 #605 - Add children (POTTER) b. Newport, NS:

i FREELOVE b. 23 March 1758
ii STEPHEN b. 1 Jan. 1760
iii STOKES b. 20 Nov. 1761
iv NATHANIEL b. 23 Nov. 1763
v CORNELIUS b. 3 Jan. 1766
vi DEBORAH CARR b. 14 Sept. 1767
Possibly vii BATHSHEBA b. 9 May 1769

Reference: 1791 Census Newport. LDS Film #477.532: Nova Scotia Town Recs. 1762-1858. Newport Twp. Bk. I Birth Regs.

249 #611 - GEORGE DEVOL m. MARGARET SOULE, dau. of Timothy and Elizabeth (Allen) Soule.

Reference: MF 3:79 #142.

Add children (DEVOL) of George and Margaret:

i DAVID
ii JOSEPH
iii BENJAMIN d. 20 Feb. 1825
iv EBENEZER b. 1761; d. 1850 ae 89

Reference: HISTORY OF WASHINGTON CO. NY p. 292. Manuscript of A.J. Deuel p. 181-2.

250 #613 - Will shows son WILLIAM DEVOL plus stepson WILLIAM TRIP. Thus, v WILLIAM was a Devol.

Reference: Dutchess Co. NY PR A:302-4(will of John Devol).

252 #619 - Add child (DEVOL):

v SARAH b. 1777; "d. early in life" Tiverton RI

Reference: Marietta Newspaper. Devol Family Bible in possession of Mary Sue (Devol) Kuhn.

252 #620 - DANIEL DEVOL had only one wife, ELIZABETH JENNINGS, dau. of John and Anne (Holway) Jennings, b. Tiverton RI 30 May 1744; d. Washington Co. OH 1807. She m. (2) Washington Co. OH 23 March 1802 John Brown.

Reference: Brown Family Cemetery Records. Tombstone Inscription.

Add child (DEVOL):

ix ELIZABETH b. 1 Feb. 1787

Reference: Devol Family Bible.

253 #621 - Rearrange and add four children (DEVOL):

i SALLY[6] b. 1778
ii HENRY b. 1780
iii CHARLES b. 1782
iv WILLIAM b. 1784
v BARKER b. 1785

253 #621 - Children (DEVOL) continued:

vi FRANCIS b. 1787
vii TILLINGHAST b. 1790
viii NANCY b. 1792
ix SOPHIA b. 1794
x FRANCIS II b. 1796
xi MARIA b. 1799

Reference: H. Z. Williams & Bros. HISTORY OF WASHINGTON CO., OH p. 612. S. P. Hildreth, SETTLERS OF OHIO p. 248, 250, 253. Tombstones Putnam Cemetery, Washington Co. OH.

253 #623 - Rearrange and add five children (MACOMBER), first two by Mary, last six by Sarah:

i MICHAEL[6] b. 1758
ii MARY b. bef. 1770
iii REJOICE
iv ABNER b. 1775
v Child d.y.
vi JAMES b. 1782
vii EDWARD b. ca. 1796
viii WILBUR b. ca. 1797

Reference: TG 2:189.

262 #647 - SAMUEL WEST m. ANNE COON/MC COON, dau. of John and Patience Coon, b. Westerly RI 10 March 1736.

Reference: VR RI: WESTERLY. RIGR 3:138.

275 #681 - Add children (COLEGROVE) of Susanna and Jeremiah:

i WILLIAM b. Exeter 17 Sept. 1760
ii ANDREW b. Voluntown, CT 12 Feb. 1764
iii SAMUEL b. Cranston, RI 26 July 1767
iv SILAS b. Cranston, RI 3 June 1769

Reference: VR RI: CRANSTON 1:88. VR RI: EXETER. M. E. Terry, SOULE KINDRED NEWSLETTER 17:52.

284 #704 - EZEKIEL BARBER did not m. at ae 10. His marriage is not listed in published VR of Richmond RI. He m. wife ELIZABETH bef. 6 Jan. 1770 when she signed the Richmond Land Evidence as his wife.

Reference: RIGR 1:116.

287 #710 - JOSIAH BARBER m. Exeter, RI 20 Nov. 1756 ELEANOR BARBER. She cannot be Eleanor Lewis who was born much too late to be Josiah's wife.

Reference: TG 1:236. MF 3:268 #662.

294 #732 - Add child (PLACE):

iii ANNE b. 8 July "year worn"

294 #732 - Reference: VR RI NO. KINGSTOWN.

298 #746 - Add children (PORTER):

iv JOSEPH b. 1786
v SUSANNAH b. 1788
vi SARAH b. 30 Dec. 1792

Reference: J. G. Stevenson, THE PORTER FAMILY HISTORY p. 5-6. TG 1:232.

312 #785 - JOSEPH PIERCE m. Pembroke 23 May 1769 OLIVE (CUSHING) FISH, widow of John Fish.

Reference: VR PEMBROKE.

313 #789 - RUTH PETERSON m. Scituate 2 March 1780 EBENEZER BELCHER.

Reference: VR SCITUATE.

327 #834 - ELIPHAZ WESTON b. Duxbury 7 July 1741; d. at sea before 11 Nov. 1792. He m. int. Weymouth 18 Sept. 1774 DEBORAH NASH.

Reference: WEYMOUTH BY CHAMBERLAIN 4:729.

329 #838 - ORPHAN (PETERSON) HOUSE m. (2) Abington 1 March 1781 ELIJAH GURNEY.

Reference: VR ABINGTON.

330 #841A - REBECCA WESTON[5] (David Weston[4], Rebecca Peterson[3], Mary[2] Soule, George[1]) b. Plympton 7 June 1746; m. there 20 Sept. 1764 ELIPHAS RING, son of Samuel and Ruth (Silvester) (Cooke) Ring, b. Kingston 7 Jan. 1742/3. They became Quakers in Maine.

Possible children (RING) of Eliphas and Rebecca:

i RUTH
ii ELIZA

Reference: VR KINGSTON, PLYMPTON. MD 22:169-170. CUSHMAN GEN p. 111.

330 #841B - MARY WESTON[5] (David Weston[4], Rebecca Peterson[3], Mary[2] Soule, George[1]) b. Plympton 28 Nov. 1748; d. Kingston as "widow of Francis" 6 Sept. 1832. She m. Plympton 21 April 1768 FRANCIS RING, son of Samuel and Ruth (Silvester) (Cooke) Ring, b. Kingston 28 Jan. 1737; d. there 27 Sept. 1820 ae 82y 7m 19d.

Add children (RING) of Francis and Mary b. Kingston:

i ANDREW[6] b. 11 March 1769
ii FRANCIS b. 25 Feb. 1771; d. 30 April 1771
iii ELIZABETH b. 26 Feb. 1773; d. 27 May 1773
iv RUFUS b. 5 Aug. 1774
v MARY b. 29 June 1776
vi ELIZABETH b. 14 July 1778; d. 5 Nov. 1778
vii GEORGE b. 16 Sept. 1779; d. 30 Nov. 1779

330 #841B - Continued - Add children (RING):

viii LUCY b. 22 Jan. 1781
ix FRANCIS b. 7 July 1783; d. 5 June 1791
x RUTH SILVESTER b. 19 Dec. 1785
xi DANIEL WESTON b. 28 June 1788
xii SUSANNA b. 1 July 1790
xiii SAMUEL b. 11 Nov. 1792

Reference: VR KINGSTON, PLYMPTON. MD 22:169-170.

330 #841C - DAVID WESTON[5] (David Weston[4], Rebecca Peterson[3], Mary[2] Soule, George[1]) b. 1 Feb. 1754; m. Middleboro 6 Jan. 1779 KEZIAH EATON, dau. of Barnabas and Elizabeth (Clemens) Eaton, b. 8 Oct. 1757; d. Middleboro 16 June 1816 in 59th year.

Add children (WESTON) of David and Keziah b. Middleboro:

i SUSANNAH
ii POLLY
iii KEZIAH
iv ANDREW
v ENOCH

Reference: MF 1:23, 24.

330 #841D - JABEZ WESTON[5] (David Weston[4], Rebecca Peterson[3], Mary[2] Soule, George[1]) b. Plympton 26 Feb. 1759; d. there 18 Nov. 1839 ae 80y 8m 22d; m. there 12 Oct. 1776 LYDIA BILLINGTON, dau. of Seth and Deborah (Smith) Billington; d. Plympton 1 Sept. 1838 ae 80y 7m 9d.

Add children (WESTON) of Jabez and Lydia b. Plympton:

i SUSANNA b. 17 Feb. 1777
ii SIMEON b. 24 Sept. 1778; d. at sea 1796 in 19th yr.
iii DEBORAH b. 29 Aug. 1780
iv LYDIA b. 2 June 1782
v SALLY b. 4 April 1784; d. 24 Sept. 1798
vi DAVID b. 13 Nov. 1786
vii JOHN b. 27 Dec. 1788; d. at sea Sept./Oct. 1816
viii LEVI b. 28 Jan. 1791; d. Sept. 1801
ix DANIEL b. 30 July 1793
x JABEZ b. 21 July 1795; d. at sea Sept./Oct. 1816
xi MARIA b. 21 June 1798; d. 25 June 1823

Reference: VR PLYMPTON.

355 #910A - TAMER RANSFORD[5] (Abigail Hascall[4], John Haskell[3], Patience[2] Soule, George[1]) b. Voluntown, CT ca. 1759; d. Norwich NY 18 Feb. 1835 ae 76. She m. (1) Voluntown, CT CAPTAIN JOHN HARRIS, b. Nantucket Island ca. 1753; d. Norwich, NY ca. 1797. She m. (2) SAMUEL HULL of Stillwater, NY b. ca. 1742; d. 13 Dec. 1830 ae 88.

355 #910A - Add children (HARRIS) of John and Tamer:
cont.

i BLIN[6] b. ca. 1779; d. 8 Nov. 1844
ii ABBY
iii JOHN b. ca. 1784; d. March 1877 ae 93
iv SQUIRE b. ca. 1785; d. 25 Dec. 1875; unm.
v TAMER
vi WILLIAM d. ae 10
vii HARVEY b. 3 Aug. 1795
viii ANNE

Reference: J. H. Smith HISTORY OF CHENANGO AND MADISON COS., NY (1784) p. 308-9.

355 #910B - HASCALL RANSFORD[5] (Abigail Hascall[4], John Haskell[3], Patience[2] Soule, George[1]) b. Voluntown, CT 10 Feb. 1766; d. 30 June 1839 ae 73. He m. FANNY GRAVES, dau. of Matthew Graves, b. Conway 21 Dec. 1775.

Add children (RANSFORD) of Hascall and Fanny:

i HORACE b. 23 July 1794; d. 4 Sept. 1795
ii ABIGAIL b. 22 Jan. 1797
iii HANNAH b. 17 Oct. 1799
iv HASCALL b. 12 May 1800
v MATTHEW GRAVES b. 8 June 1802
vi HORACE b. 18 June 1804; d. 21 April 1816.
vii WILLIAM b. 5 July 1806
viii FANNY b. 12 March 1809
ix LOUISA FRANCES b. 14 June 1811; d. 31 Aug. 1813
x CHARLES b. 18 Jan. 1815
xi HIRAM 1 April 1817; d. 27 Dec. 1828

Reference: J. H. Smith HISTORY OF CHENANGO AND MADISON COS., NY (1784) p. 309-310.

355 #910C - WILLIAM RANSFORD[5] (Abigail Hascall[4], John Haskell[3], Patience[2] Soule, George[1]) b. Voluntown, CT; d. 26 Oct. 1826; m. HANNAH BROWN, dau. of Josiah Brown.

Add children (RANSFORD) of William and Hannah:

i WILLIAM
ii JOSIAH d. unm.
iii LUCY d. 20 Aug. 1862 ae 59
iv ABBY
v JAMES d. 3 Sept. 1874 ae 69

Reference: J. H. Smith HISTORY OF CHENANGO AND MADISON COS., NY (1784) p. 309-310. TG 1:231.

357 #919 - Add children (DRINKWATER) by Margaret, bp. Biddleford, ME:

i JOSEPH bp. 14 Feb. 1768
ii SARAH bp. 22 Jan. 1769
iii MARY bp. 16 Dec. 1770
iv JANE bp. 10 Jan. 1773
v ELIZABETH bp. 4 March 1776

357 #919 - Reference: ME HGR 7:87, 130, 181, 184.

385 #1011 - Delete family of REBECCA WINSLOW[5]. It would appear that the Rebecca Winslow who married Job Terry was a different woman born 1757 or later in order to have a child in 1802. It is also unlikely Job Terry married a woman 7 years his elder.

KEY TO ADDITIONAL ABBREVIATED TITLES
(not used in MF3)

ME HGR

Maine Historical and
Genealogical Recorder.

MQ

The Mayflower Quarterly.
The General Society of
Mayflower Descendants.

NGSQ

National Geneàlogical
Society Quarterly.
National Genealogical
Society, Washington, DC.

PLYM CO CT RECS

Plymouth County Court
Records 1686-1859.
Edited by David Thomas
Konig, 1978.

PBJ

Sherman, Ruth Wilder
Peleg Burroughs's Journal
1778-1798. The Tiverton RI
Years of the Humbly Bold
Baptist Minister.
Rhode Island Genealogical
Society, 1981.

RIGR

Rhode Island Genealogical
Register.

TG

Thompson, Neil D., Editor
The Genealogist.
Assoc. for the Promotion of
Scholarship in Genealogy, Ltd.
New York, NY 1982.

WALKER BY ANDERSON

Anderson, Robert C.
Elizabeth (Soule) Walker, Her
Husband and Posterity.
Unpublished, 1982.

WEYMOUTH BY CHAMBERLAIN

Chamberlain, G. W.
History of Weymouth, Mass.
4 vols. Boston, 1923.